This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

The Chap-book

Herbert Stuart Stone

Digitized by Google

532.1

HARVARD
COLLEGE
LIBRARY

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

53c.1

HARVARD
COLLEGE
LIBRARY

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

TX

THE Chap-Book

SEMI-MONTHLY

Contents for May 15, 1895.

IN VENICE ONCE — LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON

CHAP-BOOKS — JOHN ASHTON

TITLE PAGE OF AN OLD CHAP-BOOK

LITTLE LYRICS OF JOY—VI — BLISS CARMAN

ON THE BRINK — EDWIN LEFÈVRE

PORTRAIT OF ÉMILE ZOLA — F. VALLOTTON

A FOLK SONG
THE SOLDIER—FROM THE ROUMANIAN — Q.

NOTES

THE SNAKE CHARMER
DRAWING BY CLAUDE FAYETTE BRAGDON

BOOKS RECEIVED

ANNOUNCEMENTS

PRICE 5 CENTS — $1.00 A YEAR

Published by

Stone & Kimball

Chicago

Digitized by Google

"Mirabeau stands out as the central figure of the times; the Greatest Statesman of France."

The . . .

French Revolution.

Tested by Mirabeau's Career.

Twelve Lectures on the History of the French Revolution, delivered at the Lowell Institute, Boston, Mass.,

By Dr. Hermann E. Von Holst.

At the invitation of the trustees of the Lowell Institute of Boston, Hermann E. von Holst, Professor of History in the University of Chicago, gave a summary of his reflections on the causes of the French Revolution, as tested by Mirabeau's career.

LECTURE HEADINGS.

I. The Heritage of Louis XIV. and Louis XV.
II. Paris and Versailles.
III. Mending the Old Garment with New Cloth.
IV. The Revolution before the Revolution.
V. A Typical Family Tragedy of Portentous Historical Import.
VI. The States-General.
VII. "The Party of One Man."
VIII. The 5th and 6th of October, 1789, and the Memoir of the 15th.
IX. The Decisive Defeat of November 7th.
X. Other Defeats and Mischievous Victories.
XI. Mirabeau and the Court.
XII. The End. A Unique Tragedy.

*** All questions which, for the general public, are perhaps the most difficult to understand, are lucidly and graphically discussed. Such a mass of information and suggestion is condensed into each of these lectures that no extracts would adequately represent their character.

Printed at the Riverside Press, on hand-made English paper, uncut edges. Two volumes, 12mo; price, $3.50 net.

CALLAGHAN & CO., Chicago, Ill.

Digitized by Google

IN VENICE ONCE.

IN Venice once they lived and loved—
Fair women, with their red gold hair—
Their twinkling feet to music moved,
In Venice, where they lived and loved,
And all Philosophy disproved,
While Hope was young, and Life was fair,
In Venice, where they lived and loved.

LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON.

CHAP-BOOKS.

THESE curious little books, which formed the major portion of the reading of farmers and their class throughout England during the eighteenth and early nineteenth century, are a most interesting study. They take their name from the pedler, or Chapman, who, carrying them, with other goods, wandered from village to village, from farm house to farm house, an ever welcome guest, who could retail the last news of the countryside, and whose pack contained an *omnium gatherum* of delights, unattainable except by a visit to the market town. Thus he was called a Chapman, from the middle English *Ceap* or *Cep*, meaning *purchase* or *bargain*. It also meant a market, as in London there still remain Cheapside and East Cheap, whilst many English market towns are described as *Chipping* or *Cheaping*—as Chipping Barnet, Chipping Norton.

The Chapman was a petty merchant, carrying a very varied assortment of goods, and was, so to speak, a market in himself. He is well described by Cotgrave, in his *Dic-*

Copyright 1895, by STONE & KIMBALL.

Digitized by Google

tionarie of the French and English Tongues (London, 1611) "**Bissouart**, m., a paultrie Pedlar, who, in a long packe or maured (which he carries for the most part open, anc hanging from his necke, before him), hath Almanacks Books of News, or other trifling ware to sell."

Shakespeare gives us a splendid description of the Chap man in *The Winter's Tale*, iv., 3.

"[Enter a servant.]

Serv. O master, if you did but hear the pedlar at the door, you would never dance again after a tabor and pipe no, the bagpipe could not move you; he sings several tune faster than you'll tell money; he utters them as he had eater ballads, and all men's ears grew to his tunes.

Clown. He could never come better; he shall come in. I love a ballad but even too well, if it be doleful matter mer rily set down, or a very pleasant thing indeed and sung lam entably.

Serv. He hath songs for man or woman, of all sizes; nc milliner can so fit his customer with gloves; he has the prettiest love songs for maids—so without bawdry, which is strange, with such delicate burdens of "dildos" and "fad ings," "jump her and thump her"—and, where some stretch-mouthed rascal would, as it were, mean mischief, and break a foul jape into the matter, he makes the maid tc answer, "Whoop, do me no harm, good man;" puts him off, slights him, with "Whoop, do me no harm, good man."

Pol. This is a brave fellow.

Clown. Believe me, thou talkest of an admirable con ceited fellow. Has he any unbraided wares?

Serv. He hath ribands of all the colours in the rainbow; points more than all the lawyers in Bohemia can learnedly handle, though they come to him by the gross; inkles, cad disses, cambrics, lawns—why, he sings 'em over, as they

Digitized by Google

were gods or goddesses; you would think a smock was a she-angel, he so chants to the sleeve-hand and the work about the square on 't.

Clown. Prithee, bring him in, and let him approach singing.

[Enter Autolycus, singing.]

Lawn as white as the driven snow,
Cyprus black as e'er was crow;
Gloves as sweet as damask roses,
Masks for faces and for noses;
Bugle bracelet, necklace amber,
Perfume for a lady's chamber;
Golden quoifs and stomachers,
For my lads to give their dears;
Pins and poking-sticks of steel,
What maids lack from head to heel.
Come buy of me, come; come buy, come buy;
Buy, lads, or else your lasses cry;
Come buy."

It will be observed that among all his varied wares, Autolycus does not mention chap-books, but only ballads, so many of which remain to us in the priceless Roxburghe, Suttrell, Bagford, Pepys and other collections, some of which may even now be heard droned out in a far-away village alehouse. Nor do we see them in Marcellus Lauron's picture of a Chapman, in his beautiful series of *The Cries and Habits of the City of London*, 1709. He has an infinite variety of jewelry, brushes, cosmetics, spectacles, etc., but no chap-books. It was too early for them. The troublous times of the great rebellion and the sourness of the Puritan rule were not favorable for romances or light tales. True, the Restoration and succeeding reigns had their jest books, but they were not the little duodecimo chap-books, price one penny. That these romances existed as children's books is un-

Digitized by Google

doubted, but they were not yet hawked about the country.

They were well known in Queen Anne's reign, and evidently valued, as we may see from the following quotation from the *Weekly Comedy*, January 22, 1708: "I'll give ten of the largest Folio Books in my Study, Letter'd on the Back, and bound in *Calve's Skin*. He shall have some of those that are the most scarce and rare among the Learned, and therefore may be of greater use to so *Voluminous* an *Author*. There is *Tom Thumb*, with *Annotations and Critical Remarks*, two volumes in folio; *The Comical Life and Tragical Death of the Old Woman that was Hang'd for Drowning Herself in* Ratcliffe Highway, one large volume, it being the 20th Edition, with many new Additions and Observations; *Jack and the Giants*, formerly printed in a small Octavo, but now Improv'd to three Folio Volumes by that Elaborate Editor, *Forestus, Ignotus Nicholaus Ignoramus Sampsonius*; then there is *The King and the Cobler*, a Noble piece of Antiquity, and fill'd with many Pleasant Modern Intrigues fit to divert the most Curious."

And how the children loved these stories is pleasantly told us by Steele in No. 95 of *The Tatler* (17-19 Nov., 1709). Speaking of a child of eight years of age, he says: "I perceived him a very great Historian in *Æsop's* Fables, but he frankly declared to me his Mind, that he did not delight in that Learning, because he did not believe they were true, for which Reason I found he had very much turned his Studies for about a Twelvemonth past into the Lives and Adventures of Don *Bellianis* of *Greece*, *Guy of Warwick*, the *Seven Champions*, and other Historians of that Age. * * * He would tell you the Mismanagements of *John Hickathrift*, find fault with the passionate Temper of *Bevis of Southampton*, and loved *St. George* for being the Champion of *England*. * * * I was extolling his Accomplishments, when the Mother told me that the little Girl

Digitized by Google

who led me in this Morning was, in her Way, a better Scholar than he. *Betty* (says she) deals chiefly in Fairies and Sprites, and sometimes, in a Winter Night, will terrify the Maids with her Accounts till they are afraid to go up to bed."

The chap-book proper (for we cannot call the tracts connected with the Civil War, nor political tracts, by that name) did not obtain until the end of the seventeenth century, and thence, for the first twenty-five years of the eighteenth, they were principally small quarto of eight pages, about 8¼ x 6 in., or octavo, of sixteen pages, 7 x 4½. During the remaining seventy-five years, and afterwards, they were, almost universally, duodecimo, of twenty-four pages, 6 x 3½. In this three-quarters of a century they were in their prime, and after 1800 their decadence was rapid; the types and wood blocks got worn out; they were no longer sent out, well got up, by a good London firm, but were printed in the country, in the most rubbishing style, and generally with wood cuts singularly inappropriate to the letter press. But at that time they were extremely popular, as may be seen by the following list of *a few* places where chap-books were published: Edinburgh, Glasgow, Paisley, Kilmarnock, Peureth, Stirling, Falkirk, Dublin, York, Stokesley, Warrington, Liverpool, Banbury, Aylesbury, Dorham, Dumfries, Birmingham, Wolverhampton, Coventry, Whitehaven, Carlisle, Worchester, Cirencester, etc., etc.

But to the collector they are of no value, unlike those of the eighteenth century, especially those sent out from Aldermary Church Yard, in the City of London. The chap-books of this century are now rarely to be met with at sales, and, when they are, fetch good prices. I have taken out the prices paid in 1845 and 1847 for nine volumes of them, bought at as many different sales, and now in the library of

Digitized by Google

THE MERRY TALES OF THE Wiſe Men of GOTHAM.

Printed and Sold in Aldermary Church Yard, Bow Lane, London.

Digitized by Google

the British Museum. These nine volumes contain ninety-nine chap-books, and the price paid for them all was £24, 13, 6, or an average of five shillings each—a good increment on their original price of one penny—but yet, these volumes were bought very cheaply, as some of their delighted purchasers record.

The wood cuts are deliciously quaint, and, by way of illustration, I give the title page of one, of which the following is the story:

"TALE III. On a time the Men of Gotham would have penned in the cuckow, that she might sing all the year. All in the midst of the town they had a hedge made round in compass, and got a Cuckow, and put her into it, and said: Sing here, and you shall lack neither meat nor drink all the year. The Cuckow, when she perceived herself encompassed within the hedge, flew away. A vengeance on her, said these Wise Men, we made not the hedge high enough."

This story is found in a thirteenth century MS. called "*Descriptus Norfolciensum*," but the Gotham referred to is a village about six miles from Nottingham, and the name of "The Cookoo bush" is still given to a place near the village.

This publishing firm at 4 Aldermary Church Yard (afterwards removed to Bow Church Yard, close by), published these chap-books almost exclusively for the last seventy-five years of the eighteenth century, and, taking price into consideration, their customers received good value for their money. They seem to have come from Northampton, for in *Hippolete and Dorinda*, 1720, the firm is described as "Raikes and Dicey, Northampton." (This Raikes, by the way, was the father of Robert Raikes, the founder of Sunday Schools.) Afterwards a house was opened in London by William and Cluer Dicey, but they evidently kept up a

Digitized by Google

connection with the country firm, for, nearly half a century later, we see that *The Conquest of France* was "printed and sold by C. Dicey in Bow Church Yard; sold also at his warehouse in Northampton." How many they published altogether I do not know, but I have made a list of over 120.

Chap-books dealt with a variety of subjects, to suit all customers; and they can only be roughly classed under the heads of Religious, Supernatural, Superstitious, Romantic, Humorous, Legendary, Historical, Biographical, Criminal, and Miscellaneous.

The Religious comprise such subjects as *The History of Joseph and his Brethren*; *The Holy Desciple, or the History of Joseph of Arimathea*, which gives the Legend of his coming to England and planting the famous Glastonbury thorn; *The Gospel of Nicodemus*, and *The Unhappy Birth, Wicked Life, and Miserable Death of that Vile Traytor and Apostle, Judas Iscariot*; as well as the awful warnings to sinners, which are indeed marvellous.

The Supernatural took hugely with the populace; they read with avidity *The History of the Learned Friar Bacon*, and of his wonderful speaking brazen head; *The History of Dr. John Faustus*, in which, however, there is no mention of Gretchen, and which has little in common with Göethe's *Faust*; stories of witchcraft, such as *The Witch of the Woodlands*; divers apparitions, such as the Ghost of the Duke of Buckingham's Father, the Portsmouth and Guildford Ghosts; *Bateman's Tragedy, or the Perjured Bride Justly Rewarded*, where, "upon Bateman's hanging himself before her door, she grew melancholy, fancying she saw him with a ghastly face, putting her in mind of her broken vows; and how, after being delivered of a child, a spirit carried her away;" or, *A Timely Warning to Rash and Disobedient Children*, "being a strange and wonderful Relation of a young Gentleman in the Parish of *Stepheny*, in the Suburbs of *Lon-*

Digitized by Google

Jew, that sold himself to the Devil for twelve years, to have the power of being revenged on his Father and Mother, and how, his time being expired, he lay in a sad and deplorable Condition, to the Amazement of all Spectators."

In the Superstitious category we have: *The History of Mother Shipton*; *The History of Mother Bunch*; *Nixon's Cheshire Prophecy*; *Dreams and Moles, with their Interpretation and Signification*; *The Old Egyptian Fortune-Teller's Last Legacy*, and many others.

Very full is the Romantic series, most of which are of remote origin. Take, for instance, *The History of Reynard the Fox*. A poem in Flemish, called "der Reinaert," was known in the eleventh century; and in two *serventes*, or verses of the troubadours, attributed to Richard I. of England, the names of Isegrim the Wolf and Reinhart are mentioned. It would be impossible to particularize all of this class, but there may be mentioned the histories of *Valentine, and Orson*, *Guy, Earl of Warwick*, *Sir Bevis of Southampton*, *The Life and Death of St. George*, *Patient Grizzle*, *Fortunatus* and his wishing cap, *Jack and the Giants*, *Thomas Hickathrift*, a strong man of Norfolk, *Tom Thumb*, and his marvellous adventures, and *The Famous History of the Valiant London Prentice*, who rammed his arms down the throats of two lions, and tore out their hearts.

Our ancestors had a keen sense of humor, and the jest books of the seventeenth century are most notable. Very many of the eighteenth century chap-books are very funny, and their fun is not so broad as it was previously. *The King and the Cobbler*, *the Friar and Boy*, *the Mad Pranks of Tom Tram*, *Simple Simon's Misfortunes*, *Joe Miller's Jests*, *Long Meg of Westminster*, whose "Life and Pranks" was published in 1582, and a host of books of riddles and jests testify to the enjoyment our forefathers took in anything which would excite a smile.

Digitized by Google

Of Legendary chap-books we have many treating of the deeds of Robin Hood, as also *The History of Adam Bell, Clein of the Clough, and William of Cloudeslie*; *The History of the Blind Beggar of Bedual Green*, the story of Henry de Montford and his daughter, "the pretty Bessie"; *The History of the Two Children in the Wood, the History of Sir Richard Whittington*, a legend, still fondly believed in, and very many others of the same kind.

Among Historical chap-books we find *The History of Wat Tyler and Jack Straw* (not written after modern lights), *The History of Jack of Newbury*, a wealthy clothmaker, who raised and equipped 150 men and led them himself to the battle of Flodden; *The Life and Death of Fair Rosamond, The Story of King Edward III. and the Countess of Salisbury, The Conquest of France, The History of Jane Shore, The History of the Most Renowned Queen Elizabeth, and her great Favorite, the Earl of Essex*, and several on the Civil War, and the martyrdom of King Charles II.

We find among these curious little books, *The Foreign Travels of Sir John Mandeville*, the ever green story of *Robinson Crusoe, the Adventures of M. Bamfylde Moore Carew, for more than forty years past the King of the Beggars*; and, pandering to a morbid taste, there are *Youth's Warning-Piece, or the Magical History of George Barnwell*, a representation of which, until within very few years, was always acted at the minor theaters in London on 26 December for the delectation and warning of apprentices; there was a condensed edition of Defoe's *Moll Flanders, the Merry Life and Mad Exploits of Capt. James Hind; the Great Robber of England*; whilst those of a miscellaneous character defy exemplification, as the local chap-books of Scotland alone would make a thick volume.

Calendars and garlands, or collections of ballads, also come within the category of chap-books, and these little

Digitized by Google

books were the only literary resources of the lower class all over the country, until the appearance, in 1832, of *The Penny Magazine*, and, following its success, of other cheap and good literature, dealt them a death blow. Railways and better means of inter-communication hastened their decease, and the advent of the Penny Press buried them.

JOHN ASHTON.

LITTLE LYRICS OF JOY—VI

LOVE, lift your longing face up through the rain!
In the white drench of it over the hills,
Blurring remembrance and quieting pain,
Stretch the strong hands of the sea.

Love, lift your longing face up through the rain!
In the bleak rote of it through the far hills,
Rhythmed to joy and untarnished of pain,
Calls the great heart of the sea.

BLISS CARMAN.

ON THE BRINK.

SUDDENLY it dawned upon them that they loved one another. They had been talking about mind-reading, and he had looked long and steadily into her eyes when she had challenged him to read her thoughts. They realized simultaneously what had happened. She had known that she loved him, and he, that he loved her. But each had sought to keep that knowledge from the other. Now they could hide it no longer.

They remained silent for a long time, avoiding each other's gaze. At last their eyes met.

He said: "Well?" His voice expressed nothing; in his eyes there was sorrow and—hope!

Digitized by Google

PORTRAIT OF EMILE ZOLA **F. VALLOTTON**

Digitized by Google

She shook her head, and he turned away his eyes—there was disappointment in them that he would not show. Then she said, very quietly: "You have read my thoughts?"

"Yes," he said, still without looking at her, "and you—"

"I have read yours."

Tears were in her eyes. If his, too, were wet, she could not see, for he was looking fixedly at a little pebble at her feet. At last he said, passionately: "Oh, why did I meet you! Why should I suffer so?"

"And I?" she said. "Is it not worse for me? Is not my sin greater and therefore my punishment heavier than yours? Oh,"—in answer to an impatient gesture of denial—"you will meet some woman whom it will not be a sin to love and you will—"

"You know I will not," he interrupted.

"Yes you will," she said, very gently, "and then—"

He raised his head and gazed steadily at her. Then he said, challengingly: "You wish me to love another?"

She looked away from him and was silent. Gradually there crept into his eyes a look of hope; and hope was slowly turning into exultation when she spoke—so softly that he barely could hear her: "Yes."

Then he said, altogether too calmly, in too commonplace a manner: "Oh, very well, since you wish it—"

And she said, very firmly: "I wish it!"

Slowly they returned to the house. The sun was setting and there was gold and nacre and glowing blood in the sky. In the garden the wind stirred the leaves gently and there was sorrow in their song.

Her husband awaited them. "Is n't it a beautiful sunset?" he said to them from the piazza. "I suppose you 've been looking at it. You might write a sonnet about it, my boy."

She went up to the gray-haired man and kissed him on the lips, and leaned against him, until he wound his arm

Digitized by Google

about her waist, and she rested her head on his shoulder caressingly; and then she looked defiantly at the young man, who had drawn near.

The young man's hands closed tightly and in his eyes there was disappointment and anger and some contempt. He said: "Yes, John; I believe I *could* write a few elegies on the death of this Sun, who has shed his blood in his fight with Night, and has spattered it all over the sky, so that the angels will have to wash it off with their tears. Sunsets are my forte, anyway—"

"I have never seen any of your verses," she said.

"Then you may congratulate yourself upon your lucky escape."

The gray-haired man smiled good naturedly and patted her cheek; and she held it up to be kissed, and nestled closer to him. Then she looked at the young man, and in her eyes there was still defiance, and, though she would not have shown it, some interest. She said: "I have heard so much about them that I should like to read them."

"Really?" he said.

"Yes."

"You are reckless," he said. And the bantering tone did not hide from her the significance that lay behind his words.

"You must show some of them to her," said the gray-haired man to him.

"All right. I'll hunt them up, sometime, and send them to you," said the young man to her.

"Haven't you any here?" she asked.

"Yes," he replied. "But they are all love songs, and therefore not worth the reading."

"Indeed!" she said. The gray-haired man patted her cheek indulgently. This time she did not upturn her face for a kiss. And in her voice there was an unnecessary

Digitized by Google

indifference as she said to the young man: "Will you let me read them tonight?"

"Oh, no," he replied, laughingly, though his eyes were serious.

"Why not?" she persisted.

"In the first place, because they are not worth anything; and then you might get an impression that I really meant what I wrote, and that I am deeply in love with some one."

"And you are not in love?" There was a challenge in her voice. The gray-haired man smiled at her girlish, artless curiosity.

"Certainly not!" the young man said, decidedly.

"But were you in love when you wrote them?" she asked.

"I really do n't know," he answered. "Perhaps I was."

"Well, *I* am," she said, looking at him steadily. And when his eyes had shown astonishment and had begun to shine with irrepressible hope, she said: "Indeed I am—with my own dearest husband, who is so good to me. Am I not, darling?" And she entwined her arms about the gray-haired man's neck and kissed him on the lips twice. And the gray-haired man laughed and looked pleased.

The young-man's face was rigid and very pale. In the dusk they could not see that his lips were twitching. But she had grown strangely quiet.

A great stillness had fallen upon the world. The evening star was shining very brightly now, and in the east a little lone star was blinking tremulously.

Presently she said: "I am afraid," and shivered.

The gray-haired man drew her closer to him, kissed her and said: "Afraid of what, little coward? But come, it is time to go in, my child."

The young man's thoughts had been many during the brief spell of silence that had preceded her words, and now he said: "Yes, *little sister*, you ought to go in now."

Digitized by Google

The gray-haired man laughed good naturedly at this jest of his young brother's. But she drew a quick breath and went into the house hurriedly.

II

The gray-haired man was nodding over his newspaper in the library. She had just ceased to hold the latest novel upside down in her hands. She hesitated for a moment; then she arose and said: "It is so warm here: I am going on the piazza."

The gray-haired man started. "What 's that, my dear?" he asked, shamefacedly. He feared that she might think he had been asleep. They had been married but four months.

"I am going to sit on the piazza. It 's cooler," she said.

"Is Dick there?"

"Yes."

"All right, then. But don't stay too long. The night air is not good for you." It certainly was not good for him; so he remained in the library nodding over his newspaper.

She went to the piazza. Sitting on the verandah-rail the young man was smoking. At the sound of her steps he started up eagerly, but when she was near him, his eyes showed nothing; his face was calm.

"A beautiful night, is n't it?" said she.

"Yes," he acquiesced. He stifled a yawn ostentatiously. Then, as though the thought had just struck him: "Shall I fetch you a chair?"

"Oh, no, thanks. I am going upstairs shortly," she said with indifference.

"Shall I fetch you a chair?" he said in another tone.

"Yes," she answered.

He did so and then resumed his seat on the verandah and smoked in silence.

Overhead, the sky was as molten sapphire and the stars

Digitized by Google

seemed more numerous than ever before and brighter, and nearer to the earth.

"Perfectly lovely, is n't it?" she said at last.

"What is?"

"The sky, of course."

"Yes?"

After a silence she said: "I 've never seen so many stars before, have you?"

"Yes," he said, slowly, "there was one more last night —mine!"

"Yours?"

"Yes."

There was another pause—a long one. She was looking at a little star that was shining very faintly low in the sky. Finally she said, softly: "Show me your verses."

"I cannot," he said, almost in a whisper

"Why not?" She avoided his gaze.

"You know very well," he answered.

"But if I ask you as a great favor—"

"I should still refuse," he said, wearily.

"You are very rude," she said.

"And you are very cruel," he returned, monotonously.

"But not so cruel as you; to arouse a woman's curiosity and then to refuse, absolutely, to gratify it!"

"Oh! so it is merely curiosity?" His voice trembled slightly.

She hesitated; her foot was tapping on the ground nervously. Then, as if she had weighed the consequences, she said: "Of course, merely curiosity."

"Then you lied this afternoon, and you are only a coquette? I might have known it!" He spoke with difficulty for his teeth were clinched tightly.

"How dare you speak to me so?" she said, angrily.

And then he answered in a low voice, as if fearful of be-

Digitized by Google

ing overheard: "And how dare you forget that you are my brother's wife?"

She gave a half-smothered cry of pain, as though he had struck her. Then she buried her head in her hands and sobbed softly.

"Don't!—Please don't—Oh, don't—Gladys—" he said. It was the first time he had called her thus, by name, and she said, between her sobs: "Oh, I am so unhappy, so unhappy!"

She raised her head and looked at him. Her eyes were filled with tears. He went toward her hesitatingly. By her side he paused; his hands were clinched and held close to his face. He said hoarsely: "Don't. Don't make—me—forget—" He drew nearer; she held up her arms as if to ward off a blow, and then the gray-haired man's voice called out sleepily from a window on the other side of the cottage: "Gladys! Dick!"

"Yes?" said the young man.

"You had better come in now."

"Yes. Coming.'

III

At breakfast the next morning the young man said: "I am going back to the city this morning, John."

"Are you? When will you return?" said the gray-haired man. He did not think his honeymoon had waned yet, but it never shines very brightly on three people at once, and——

"I do n't know," answered the young man. "I shall go to Jack Livingston's first; I promised to spend a week or two with him. And then I think I 'll go to Maine. I am told the fishing is exceptionally good this season."

She said nothing. The gray-haired man began to talk about the anxious cares of a floriculturist.

Digitized by Google

After breakfast she disappeared. The gray-haired man said good-bye to his younger brother, to whom he had been as a father, and went out to consult with his head gardener about a new variety of orchids which he had just received from the Isthmus of Panama.

All that morning the young man wondered if she would not bid him farewell. At last the groom came to tell him that the cart awaited him.

He was in the hallway, deliberating whether he should seek her, when she came down the stairs slowly. Her face wore a look it had never known before. Occasionally it is seen on some women when they wear the widow's garb for the first time—a blending of sorrow and yearning, and withal, resignation. She halted at the foot of the stairs, her hand resting upon the carved post. "So you are going?" she said, monotonously.

"Yes." His voice was low.

"For a long time?"

"Yes." He dared not look at her.

"It is for the best," she said. He answered nothing.

The groom came to the door and said: "I beg your pardon, sir, but the train is due now, sir."

"Very well, I 'm coming."

She gave two sharp little indrawn gasps. Then, speaking very quickly, she said: "Wear this. My mother gave it to me when I was confirmed. When she died I took it off because it reminded me of her and it made me cry. It is sacred to me. It is all I can give you. I am sure she would not blame me—" She paused and looked at him questioningly.

"No," he answered, reverently.

"Take it!" She held a little ring, a plain gold band, toward him and he took it and with some difficulty placed it on his little finger.

Digitized by Google

"Good-bye!" she said.

He looked at her imploringly. His lips dared not utter what his eyes told so plainly. It was a request, nothing more, but she shook her head.

"Good-bye," she repeated, extending her hand.

He took it and held it tightly.

"Good-bye," he said. Her hand remained in his. She could not withdraw it and there were tears in her eyes as she said, gently, for the last time: "Good-bye."

"Good-bye," he said again. He bent over to kiss her hand, but she drew it back quickly. Then she went up the stairs slowly.

He had resolved not to look back, but before the little cart had gone two hundred yards he turned his head. There was no one on the piazza, and her windows being curtained he could not tell whether she was looking at him from her room. He gazed long towards the little cottage. Then, as he heard the whistle of the approaching train, he turned his eyes to the front, and his face took on a calm, resolute look.

EDWIN LEFÈVRE.

A FOLK SONG.

THE SOLDIER.

(*Roumanian.*)

NEVER tree was so bright
But to its boughs a leaf or twain
Would cling and weep, not Winter's theft,
But that obscurer, harder pain,
To fall when green days come again.

I watched him sleep by the furrow,
The first that fell in the fight.
His grave they would dig tomorrow;
But the bugle called them tonight.

Digitized by Google

They bore him back to the trees there;
By his undigg'd grave, content
To lie at his cool dead ease there,
And hear how the battle went.

The battle went by the village,
And back through the night were borne
Faint cries of murder and pillage,
And fire in the standing corn.

But when they came on the morrow,
They talk'd not over their task,
While he listen'd there by the furrow,
And his dead lips could not ask—

"How went the battle, my brothers?"
But that he will never know:
For his mouth the red earth smothers,
And they shoulder their spades and go.

Yet he cannot sleep thereunder,
But ever must toss and turn—
"How went the battle I wonder?"
And that will he never learn.

Ah, never tree is so bright
But to the bough a leaf or twain
Will cling and weep, not Winter's theft,
But that foreknown, forlorner pain,
To fall when green days come again. Q.

NOTE.—Paraphrased from "The Bard of the Dimbovitia," Roumanian Folk-Songs. Translated by Carmen Sylva and Alma Strettel.

NOTES

¶I transfer, with acknowledgements, to this page an anonymous feline waggery from *The Independent*, sacred to the proprietor of The Bodley Head, who is publishing this spring

Digitized by Google

the poems of Lord de Tabley, and those of our countryman, Rev. J. B. Tabb.

"The latest news
About the mews:
Lord Tabléy
And John Tabb B.,
Lift up their strain
In the selfsame Lane!
Alas, but that's
The way with cats."

¶There is not a more exposed and inclement fate than that of the allusive writer. As a general rule he is allusive not through heedlessness at all, but through the habit of extravagant chivalry which takes it for granted that such readers as he will attract, are as studious, as perceiving, and as instructed as himself, and need but a name or a date, at most, to set before them a rich backward perspective,

"Forever vanishing beyond
Horizon-brinks forever new."

Dante, who had too much scorn of men, one would think, for this sort of intellectual socialism, was the first great poet to make it a constant practice. In the torrent of his speech toward one subject, he whirls and eddies whimsically into a thousand little caves under the rocky banks, and grazes his Virgil and the reader with references to those twin griefs of Jocasta, and that Great Refusal, and the manner of gait among the Franciscans. And so comes it that Dante is to the commentators a heaven-sent bone to pick. For like Mr. Barrie's smoker, he is averse to elucidations, and would die rather than explain. It is his autocratic pleasure to know what he is talking about; and it is, in his opinion, the duty of the public to know it also. But the public remains, from that stormy Florentine day to this, a literal, an inapprehensive, a slow-following beastie. Precisely according to the

Digitized by Google

THE SNAKE CHARMER
CLAUDE FAYETTE BRAGDON

Digitized by Google

ratio of his bald, straight statement is the popularity, at least, of any English author. Let even Tennyson turn from his lucid way to

> "hold it truth with him who sings
> To one clear harp in divers tones,
> That men may rise on stepping-stones
> Of their dead selves to higher things,"

and the agony column in every country newspaper, for thirty years, sprouts with suffering interrogations: Whom did he mean, and what did *he* mean? And the passage referring to Margaret Roper, in "A Dream of Fair Women," has attained a like uneasy immortality. The ignorant shortcoming and unpardonable impatience of modern readers have thrown on the makers of literature a reflected and intrinsic fault. They seem dark because we are purblind. Provident was old Burton (above all the seventeenth-century men, who, having become books, as Leigh Hunt once said, are yet taken from their shelves by Tom, Dick, and Harry), inasmuch as he was never known to use an elect phrase without throwing his victim a rope to save himself by. And therefore Burton is beloved and eternally quoted, as the swallows on the housetops behold, to the imminent sickness of those taught to call Sidney, Donne, Sir Thomas Browne, Blake, Clough—yea, Coventry, Patmore, Pater and Meredith! "obscure." They are "obscure" enough to the barbarians who wot not of a frontier where invading genius can be met half-way, and a truce established. The age of compendiums, and formulas, and goblins and ghosts, reduced to their lowest terms, will stand endless repetition and recapitulation of fact, endless saying of "the undisputed thing in such a solemn way"; but let the tender weanling poet but start to sing with collateral designs on Latmos or Hy-Brasil (as he does every luckless day of the year) and his native land lifts its throat and roars as if it never, never, heard the

Digitized by Google

imagined like of that! Let no scribe be so courteous as to presuppose a love or a knowledge of anything æsthetic whatsoever in his fellow citizens, or hope to waive preliminaries and ply his cunning pen with security among them, for just so surely he shall be gored on the Great Horn for his pains! "One William Shakespeare, a dramatist of great scope, now dead, who wrote four most memorable tragedies, for each of which he got about twenty-five dollars in our money,"—he is the boy! No innuendo, no illusion, in him! The late Honorable Samuel Hoar used to tell a beautiful anecdote against himself, which will serve for our peroration. He was counsel in a case where the truth of the plaintiff's statement was so extraordinarily evident that he told the village jury he would not insult their intelligence by arguing it. The verdict was for the defendant. Incredulous, and more amazed than he ever was in his life, he questioned the foreman. That worthy replied on behalf of his peers, in his best bucolic accent, that it was precisely he, Squire Hoar, who had colored their decision, for if there was anything possible to be said for the plaintiff, they knew his lawyer would say it; and since he said nothing at all, why, of course ——

¶The serial in progress in *Harper's*, "Personal Recollections of Joan of Arc," seems to be winning favor, if one may judge by newspaper adjectives, and the raptures of the unthinking, who are pleased by the pictures. But that, after all, is no test. As Swift's Stella said, when told that the Dean had written beautifully upon her rival, "the Dean could write beautifully upon a broomstick!" The name of the Maid of Orleans, potent again as it was in the stormy days of her triumphs, would at this moment carry any novel. It is a name with which in France, the Church, the army, the senate, the farm, are ringing; and whatever touches the nerve of France is still felt fully and instantly through the in-

Digitized by Google

tellectual world. There is, on the subject, a rich fund of material, both of authenticated fact, and of mystery, contradiction, and conjecture. The background is magnificent, and already painted. The little, slim figure of the girl who saw visions and drove the mighty English bowmen into the sea, is inexpressibly familiar and endearing in tradition, and in art wants nothing but the light of romance and romantic handling to make it live in literature with Shakespeare's Harry the Fifth, whose superb achievement she cancelled. But it is not, very distinctly not, the gentleman billed as "the most popular American magazine writer," who is going to give us our Maid. He may collate her biography with a surface knowledge of "where he is at," but he lacks culture, he lacks real reverence, he lacks the historic sense. His title, to begin with, is impossible; it destroys illusion, and it is neither fragrant of Sieur Louis de Conte, nor of his century. The opening is an anachronism; it is full of the author of the fatal I-think-so, and *Look-at-me*. The whole thing has no atmosphere, and no tone. Robert Louis Stevenson once said that the success of a narrative depended entirely upon its harmonious inter-relationships; upon the sympathy of the language with the event, and of the least mechanic section with the spiritual whole; or, to use his own word, which is always more illuminating than a folio of definition, upon the "key" in which it is composed. Let the "most popular" ponder upon that. He is apparently not Scott doing *Quentin Durward*, nor Thackeray doing *Esmond*, nor Hawthorne doing *The Scarlet Letter*, each etching in the living spirits on the dark plate of the past. Leaving the giant exemplars alone, the crude annalist of the Maid (Mark Twain or another) might profit by a pious perusal of *Marius*, *The Epicurean*, or, yet more directly, by a visit to Irvington-on-Hudson, where a lesson might be had from the hand which wrote *Passe Rose*.

Digitized by Google

¶Two craftsmen of the Guild are in a comical predicament. Each is running a book through the press; each is also eager to get off on vacation, and into vacancy, and—this is the point—in the silent vagabond company of the other. Meanwhile, each considers himself the Only Original Lynx-Eyed Proof-Reader, the infallible, the invincible, the astute Enemy of the Devil, the Saint Michael of Galleys. In moments of emotional generosity, when the mugs are on the foam, the pair fall into mutual eulogies, and chant across the table: "Thou art, and I am not, the Only Original Lynx-Eyed, Proof-Reader, the infallible, the invincible, the astute Enemy of the Devil, the Saint Michael of Galleys!" Days, weeks, months pass, and they suffer much from freedom delayed. Could one but go away, and the relict correct both volumes! How safe and sweet it were! But the gods plainly intend that they should go together, and so, by the star of vagrants, Aldebaran, do the conspirators themselves. But go they cannot until the final *dele* and *stet* march, with drums beating, into their assigned places. For you understand that there is absolutely no living wight, "Christian, pagan, nor man," fit to dress those masterpieces for their first appearance on any stage, except our deadly experts, weighted with consciousness of their unique perfections; no person else of any sex, creed, or complexion, however certificated or consecrated, could for one instant replace the Only Original, Lynx-Eyed Proof-Reader, the infallible, the invincible, the astute Enemy of the Devil, the Saint Michael of Galleys. Roads are broken, ships sail, weather beckons, in vain; these two sit, and "slog at it."

Digitized by Google

BOOKS RECEIVED.

THE DIARY OF ANNA GREENE WINSLOW: Edited by ALICE MORSE EARLE. Boston: Houghton, Mifflin & Co

BOG-MYRTLE AND PEAT: By S. R. CROCKETT. New York: D. Appleton & Co.

THE MARRIAGE OF ESTHER: By GUY BOOTHBY. NEW YORK: D. APPLETON & Co.

OUTRE MER: By PAUL BOURGET. NEW YORK: CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS.

TRILBY, THE FAIRY OF ARGYLE: By CHARLES NODIER: Translated by Minna C. Smith. Boston: Lamson, Wolffe & Co.

THE GODS, SOME MORTALS AND LORD WICKENHAM: By JOHN OLIVER HOBBES. New York: D. Appleton & Co.

THE CHAP-BOOK

SEMI-MONTHLY. SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR A YEAR. FOREIGN SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR TWENTY-FIVE. THE TRADE SUPPLIED BY THE AMERICAN NEWS COMP'Y AND ITS BRANCHES. ADVERTISING RATES TO BE HAD ON APPLICATION TO THE PUBLISHERS,

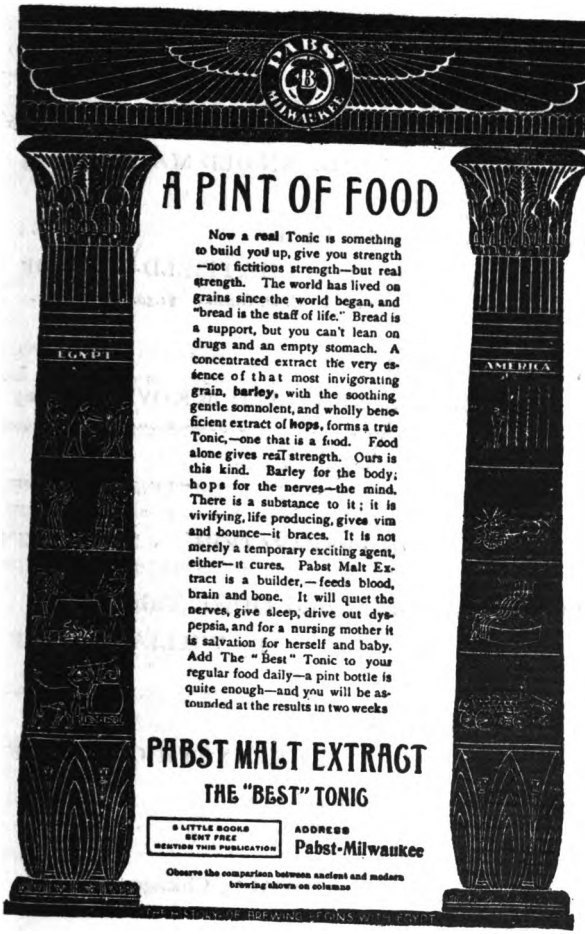
STONE & KIMBALL

THE CAXTON BUILDING: CHICAGO.

Entered at the Chicago Post Office as Second Class Matter.

¶ *Copies of the Second Volume of the Chap-Book will be exchanged, if in good condition, for the volume bound in stamped buckram, for fifty cents. Bound volumes from the publishers at one dollar. Subscribers pay postage, twelve cents, both ways.*

Digitized by Google


PABST
MILWAUKEE
A PINT OF FOOD
Now a real Tonic is something to build you up, give you strength —not fictitious strength—but real strength. The world has lived on grains since the world began, and "bread is the staff of life." Bread is a support, but you can't lean on drugs and an empty stomach. A concentrated extract the very essence of that most invigorating grain, barley, with the soothing gentle somnolent, and wholly beneficient extract of hops, forms a true Tonic,—one that is a food. Food alone gives real strength. Ours is this kind. Barley for the body; hops for the nerves—the mind. There is a substance to it; it is vivifying, life producing, gives vim and bounce—it braces. It is not merely a temporary exciting agent, either—it cures. Pabst Malt Extract is a builder,—feeds blood, brain and bone. It will quiet the nerves, give sleep, drive out dyspepsia, and for a nursing mother it is salvation for herself and baby. Add The "Best" Tonic to your regular food daily—a pint bottle is quite enough—and you will be astounded at the results in two weeks
EGYPT
AMERICA
PABST MALT EXTRACT
THE "BEST" TONIC
8 LITTLE BOOKS SENT FREE MENTION THIS PUBLICATION
ADDRESS
Pabst-Milwaukee
Observe the comparison between ancient and modern brewing shown on columns

Digitized by Google

New Fiction

A Little Sister to the Wilderness
By the Author of "THE LOVE AFFAIRS OF AN OLD MAID." $1.25

Two Women and a Fool
By H. C. CHATFIELD-TAYLOR
With eight pictures by C. D. GIBSON. $1.50.

A Sawdust Doll
By MRS. REGINALD DE KOVEN. $1.25

IN PREPARATION

The Gypsy Christ and Other Tales
By WILLIAM SHARP

The Golden Age
By KENNETH GRAHAME

A volume of stories about children for children and their elders.

STONE & KIMBALL, Chicago.

Digitized by Google

A NEW ROMANCE

BY GILBERT PARKER

When Valmond Came to Pontiac

THE STORY OF A LOST NAPOLEON

By Gilbert Parker

16mo. $1.50. Nearly ready.

ENGLISH CLASSICS

Edited by William Ernest Henley. The ordinary 'cheap edition' appears to have served its purpose; the public has found out the artist-printers, and is now ready for something better fashioned. This, then, is the moment for the issue of such a series as, while well within the reach of the average buyer, shall be at once an ornament to the shelf of him that owns, and a delight to the eye of him that reads.

The series will confine itself to no single period or department of literature. Poetry, fiction, drama, biography, autobiography, letters, essays —in all these fields is the material of many goodly volumes.

The books are printed by Messrs. Constable, of Edinburgh, on laid paper, with deckle edges and bound in crushed buckram, crown 8vo, at $1.25 a volume

The Life and Opinions of Tristram Shandy

By Laurence Sterne

With an introduction by Charles Whibley, and a portrait. 2 vols. $2.50, net.

The Comedies of William Congreve

With an introduction by G. S. Street, and a portrait. 2 vols. $2.50, net. (Now ready.)

STONE & KIMBALL, Chicago.

Digitized by Google

BULLETIN OF NEW BOOKS
PUBLISHED BY STONE & KIMBALL.

VOLUME IV—THE WORKS OF

EDGAR ALLAN POE

Edited by EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN and GEORGE EDWARD WOODBERRY. Illustrated by ALBERT E. STERNER. In ten volumes. Volumes I., II., III. and IV. now ready. $1.50 each, net.

New York Tribune: "At no time in the future is it probable that the labors of his present editors and publishers will be superseded."

New York Times: "Doubtless no other men in this country were better fitted for this arduous and delicate task than those who have, at length, undertaken it."

Chicago Herald: "A superb new edition of Edgar Poe's works."

Chicago Record: "For the lovers of Poe the new edition of his works .... cannot fail to be a source of delight."

Cleveland Plaindealer: ".... Is a model of good workmanship, literary and mechanical."

Chicago Post expresses "the keenest satisfaction at this new, beautiful and authoritative edition of his works."

New Volume in the Green Tree Library

POEMS OF PAUL VERLAINE

Translated by GERTRUDE HALL. With pictures by HENRY MCCARTER. 16mo, $1.50, net. Also 100 numbered copies on Imperial Japanese Vellum, with artist's proofs of all the pictures. Small 4to. Nos. 1 to 15, containing an extra set of proofs on India paper, mounted, $15.00, net. Nos. 16 to 100, $10.00, net.

The "London Chronicle" says of Mr. McCarter's work: "We do not think we have seen in any American magazine at any time a more excellent series of decorations than Mr. McCarter now contributes to this month's (April) 'Scribner's.'"

Digitized by Google

BULLETIN OF NEW BOOKS PUBLISHED BY STONE & KIMBALL.

PIERRE AND HIS PEOPLE:

New Edition

Tales of the Far North. By Gilbert Parker. Printed at the University Press on laid paper. 18mo. 318 pages. Cloth. Price, $1.25, net.

THE BUILDING OF THE CITY BEAUTIFUL

Third Edition

A Romance. By Joaquin Miller. 16mo. Cloth. 192 pages. Price, $1.50, net.

The Arena: "It is one of the most powerful prose poems of our times, and alone would give the author a permanent place in literature.

THE AMATEUR EMIGRANT

From the Clyde to Sandy Hook. By Robert Louis Stevenson. 16mo. $1.25.

Fourth Thousand

Mr. Stevenson's account of his journey to America—written nearly fifteen years ago and now first published in book form. His experiences as a second-cabin passenger, a description of his fellow-travellers, and his adventures on landing in New York. The book is charming in style, wittily attractive in narration, and unusually interesting in its novelty.

THE EBB-TIDE

A Trio and Quartette. 16mo. $1.25.

Sixth Thousand

London Times: "There is just enough of the coral reef and the palm grove, of cerulean sky and pellucid water, to indicate, rather than to present, local coloring. Yet when he dashes in a sketch it is done to perfection.... We see the scene vividly unrolled before us."

LITTLE EYOLF

Second Edition

A Drama in three acts, by Henrik Ibsen, translated by William Archer. In the Green Tree Library. 16mo. $1.50 net.

MAIN-TRAVELLED ROADS

Twelfth Thousand

Six Stories of the Mississippi Valley. By Hamlin Garland. New edition, with an introduction by W. D Howells. Illustrated. 16mo. 252 pages. Buckram Price, $1.25, net.

THE HOLY CROSS and Other Tales

Third Thousand

By Eugene Field. With decorations by L. J. Rhead. 16mo. 192 pages. Cloth. Price, $1.25, net.

The Critic: "In some of his more serious work Mr. Field reminds one of certain French writers of short stories,—of Coppee frequently, and sometimes even of Maupassant."

Digitized by Google

May I Send You
"To
California
and Back?"

It is the name of a delightful journey and a charming book.

While the book is free, the trip is not. You can, however, reach California over the

Santa Fe Route

as cheaply as via any other line, with better service and speedier flight.

Our improved Pullman tourist sleepers meet the wants of those who seek economy without sacrificing comfort.

Address
G. T. NICHOLSON
Gen. Pass. Agt.
Monadnock Bldg.
Chicago.

WANTED.—Volume First of the CHAP-BOOK. Address M. S. R., 3 West 128th Street, New York City.

Fine Printing...

The Camelot Press... Books, Pamphlets, Catalogues, and Programs, printed on the best paper. 840 Caxton Building, 334 Dearborn Street, Chicago. Telephone, Harrison 311.

Digitized by Google

Do you Keep A DOG?
Send for Pamphlet (gratis) on Diseases etc.
to SPRATTS PATENT (LIM.) LTD.
241 E. 56 St. N.Y.

KANE'S PENNINGTON HOT AIR ENGINE
Same power as on Motor cycles
MARINE AND STATIONARY
4 HORSE POWER WEIGHS 50 LBS
STAMPS FOR CATALOGUE
THOS. KANE & CO.-CHICAGO ILL.

Washburn

GUITARS
MANDOLINS
BANJOS
ZITHERS

Illustrated Catalogue FREE

LYON & HEALY

IMPORTERS
OF
Books, Newspapers and Magazines.
Subscriptions Received for any Publication in the World.
CHARLES MACDONALD & CO.
55 Washington St. - - - Chicago
Magazines, size of Harper's, bound for 60 cents.

Digitized by Google

FIVE NEW BOOKS OF GREAT VALUE

Memoirs of Barras

Member of the Directorate. Edited, with a general introduction, prefaces, and appendices, by GEORGE DURUY. With seven portraits in photogravure, two fac-similes, and two plans. In four volumes. Vol. I: The Ancient Régime and the Revolution. Vol. II: The Directorate up to the 18th Fructidor. 8vo, cloth, uncut edges and gilt tops, Vols. I and II just ready. $3.75 a volume.

The Life of Samuel J. Tilden

By JOHN BIGELOW, author of "Life of Benjamin Franklin," "France and the Confederate Navy." Editor of "Writings and Speeches of Samuel J. Tilden," etc. With portraits and Illustrations. Two volumes. 8vo, cloth, uncut edges and gilt tops, $6.00. (In a box.)

Completion of the Illustrated Edition of Green's Short History

A SHORT HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH PEOPLE. By JOHN RICHARD GREEN. Edited by MRS. J. R. GREEN and MISS KATE NORGATE. In four volumes. With colored plates, maps, and numerous illustrations. Royal 8vo, illuminated cloth, uncut edges and gilt tops, $5.00 per volume.

The American Congress

A History of National Legislation and Political Events, 1774-1895. By JOSEPH WEST MOORE. 8vo, cloth, $3.00.

Four American Universities

Harvard, Yale, Princeton, and Columbia. With many illustrations. 4to, cloth, ornamental, uncut edges and gilt top, $3.50.

Published by HARPER & BROTHERS, New York.

☞ *The above works are for sale by all booksellers, or will be sent by mail, postage prepaid, to any part of the United States, Canada or Mexico, on receipt of the price.*

Digitized by Google

The Bibelot

A Reprint of Poetry and Prose for Book Lovers, chosen in part from scarce editions and sources not generally known . . . .

Printed for Thomas B. Mosher and Publish'd by him at 37 Exchange Street, Portland, Maine

Price 5 cents.....50 cents a year

THE BIBELOT is issued monthly, beautifully printed on white laid paper, uncut, old style blue wrapper, in size a small quarto, (5 x 6) 24 to 32 pages of text, and will be sent postpaid on receipt of subscription. Remit (preferably) by N. Y. Draft, or P. O. order.

Numbers now ready.

January—Lyrics from William Blake. February—Ballades from Villon. March—Mediæval Student Songs. April—A Discourse of Marcus Aurelius. May—Fragments from Sappho.

THOMAS B. MOSHER,
Portland, Maine.

Please Mention THE CHAP-BOOK.

Digitized by Google

A
Bouquet
of
Violets

VIOLETTE des INDES
PERFUME

JAS. S. KIRK & CO., U. S. A.
IMPORTERS

Sample bottle mailed post prepaid upon receipt of 10 cents.

Digitized by Google

HARVARD UNIVERSITY
SEP 18 1911
CAMBRIDGE, MASS.
PS 2271
Boyesen

Chap-Book

SEMI-MONTHLY

Contents for June, 1 1895.

MACAIRE—A MELODRAMATIC FARCE IN THREE ACTS
ACTS I. AND II. ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON AND WILLIAM ERNEST HENLEY

TO A CHAPMAN — EMMA CARLETON

WITH THE PROCESSION — LILIAN BELL

THE BLIND — DRAWING BY FRANK HAZENPLUG

SCENES IN THE VOSHTI HILLS—III.
THE WHITE OMEN — GILBERT PARKER

ANNOUNCEMENTS

PRICE 5 CENTS — $1.00 A YEAR

Published by
Stone & Kimball
Chicago

Digitized by Google

"Mirabeau stands out as the central figure of the times; the Greatest Statesman of France."

The . . .

French Revolution.

Tested by Mirabeau's Career.

Twelve Lectures on the History of the French Revolution, delivered at the Lowell Institute, Boston, Mass.,

By Dr. Hermann E. Von Holst.

At the invitation of the trustees of the Lowell Institute of Boston, Hermann E. von Holst, Professor of History in the University of Chicago, gave a summary of his reflections on the causes of the French Revolution, as tested by Mirabeau's career.

LECTURE HEADINGS.

I. The Heritage of Louis XIV. and Louis XV.
II. Paris and Versailles.
III. Mending the Old Garment with New Cloth.
IV. The Revolution before the Revolution.
V. A Typical Family Tragedy of Portentous Historical Import.
VI. The States-General.
VII. "The Party of One Man."
VIII. The 5th and 6th of October, 1789, and the Memoir of the 15th.
IX. The Decisive Defeat of November 7th.
X. Other Defeats and Mischievous Victories.
XI. Mirabeau and the Court.
XII. The End. A Unique Tragedy.

*** All questions which, for the general public, are perhaps the most difficult to understand, are lucidly and graphically discussed. Such a mass of information and suggestion is condensed into each of these lectures that no extracts would adequately represent their character.

Printed at the Riverside Press, on hand-made English paper, uncut edges. Two volumes, 12mo; price, $3.50 net.

CALLAGHAN & CO., Chicago, Ill.

Digitized by Google

MACAIRE

A MELODRAMATIC FARCE IN THREE ACTS

PERSONS REPRESENTED.

ROBERT MACAIRE.
BERTRAND.
DUMONT, Landlord of the *Auberge des Adrets.*
CHARLES, a Gendarme, Dumont's supposed son.
GORIOT.
THE MARQUIS, Charles's father.
THE BRIGADIER of Gendarmerie.
THE CURATE.
A WAITER.
ERNESTINE, Goriot's Daughter.
ALINE.
MAIDS, PEASANTS (Male and Female), GENDARMES.

The Scene is laid in the Courtyard of the Auberge des Adrets, on the frontier of France and Savoy. The time, 1820. The Action occupies an interval of from twelve to fourteen hours; from four in the afternoon till about five in the morning.

NOTE.—The time between the Acts should be as brief as possible, and the piece played, where it is merely comic, in a vein of patter.

ACT I.

The Stage represents the Courtyard of the Auberge des Adrets. It is surrounded with the buildings of the inn, with a gallery on the first story, approached C., by a straight flight of stairs. L.C., the entrance doorway. A little in front of this, a small grated office, containing a business table, brass-bound cabinet, and portable cash-box. In front, R. and L., tables and benches: one, L., partially laid for a considerable party.

Copyright 1895, by STONE & KIMBALL.

Digitized by Google

Scene I.

Aline and Maids; to whom Fiddlers; afterwards Dumont and Charles. As the curtain rises, the sound of the violin is heard approaching. Aline and the inn servants, who are discovered laying the table, dance up to door L.C., to meet the Fiddlers, who enter likewise dancing to their own music. Air: "Haste to the Wedding." The Fiddlers exeunt playing into house, R. U. E. Aline and Maids dance back to table, which they proceed to arrange.

Aline. Well, give me fiddles: fiddles and a wedding feast. It tickles your heart till your heels make a runaway match of it. I don't mind extra work, I don't, so long as there 's fun about it. Hand me up that pile of plates. The quinces there, before the bride. Stick a pink in the Notary's glass: that 's the girl he 's courting.

Dumont (*entering; with* Charles). Good girls, good girls! Charles, in ten minutes from now what happy faces will smile around that board!

Charles. Sir, my good fortune is complete; and most of all in this, that my happiness has made my father happy.

Dumont. Your father? Ah, well, upon that point we shall have more to say.

Charles. What more remains that has not been said already? For surely sir, there are few sons more fortunate in their father: and, since you approve of this marriage, may I not conceive you to be in that sense fortunate in your son?

Dumont. Dear boy, there is always a variety of considerations. But the moment is ill chosen for dispute; tonight, at least, let our felicity be unalloyed. (*Looking off L. C.*) Our guests arrive: here is our good Curate, and here our cheerful Notary.

Charles. His old infirmity, I fear.

Dumont. But Charles—dear boy!—at your wedding feast! I should have taken it unneighbourly had he come strictly sober.

Digitized by Google

Scene II.

To these, by the door, L. C., the Curate and the Notary, arm in arm the latter owl-like and titubant.

Curate. Peace be on this house!

Notary (*singing*). "Prove an excuse for the glass."

Dumont. Welcome, excellent neighbours! The Church and the Law.

Curate. And you, Charles, let me hope your feelings are in solemn congruence with this momentous step.

Notary (*digging* Charles *in the ribs*). Married? Lovely bride? Prove an excuse!

Dumont. (*to* Curate). I fear our friend? perhaps? as usual? eh?

Curate. Possibly: I had not yet observed it.

Dumont. Well, well, his heart is good.

Curate. He doubtless meant it kindly.

Notary. Where 's Aline?

Aline. Coming, sir! (Notary *makes for her.*)

Curate. (*capturing him.*) You will infallibly expose yourself to misconstruction. (*To* Charles) Where is your commanding officer?

Charles. Why, sir, we have quite an alert. Information has been received from Lyons that the notorious malefactor, Robert Macaire, has broken prison, and the Brigadier is now scouring the country in his pursuit. I myself am instructed to watch the visitors to our house.

Dumont. That will do, Charles: you may go. (*Exit* Charles.) You have considered the case I laid before you?

Notary. Considered a case?

Dumont. Yes, yes. Charles, you know, Charles. Can he marry? under these untoward and peculiar circumstances, can he marry?

Digitized by Google

NOTARY. Now lemme tell you: marriage is a contract to which there are two contracting parties. That being clear, I am prepared to argue it categorically that your son Charles—who, it appears, is not your son Charles—I am prepared to argue that one party to a contract being null and void, the other party to a contract cannot by law oblige the first party to constract or bind himself to any contract, except the other party be able to see his way clearly to constract himself with him. I dunno if I make myself clear?

DUMONT. No.

NOTARY. Now, lemme tell you: by applying justice of peace might possibly afford relief.

DUMONT. But how?

NOTARY. Ay, there 's the rub.

DUMONT. But what am I to do? He 's not my son, I tell you: Charles is not my son.

NOTARY. I know.

DUMONT. Perhaps a glass of wine would clear him?

NOTARY. That 's what I want. (*They go out, L. U. E.*)

ALINE. And now, if you 've done deranging my table, to the cellar for the wine, the whole pack of you. (*Manet sola, considering table.*) There: it 's like a garden. If I had as sweet a table for my wedding, I would marry the Notary.

SCENE III.

The Stage remains vacant. Enter, by door, L. C., MACAIRE, followed by BERTRAND with bundle; in the traditional costume.

MACAIRE. Good! No police.

BERTRAND (*looking off, L. C.*). Sold again!

MACAIRE. This is a favoured spot, Bertrand; ten minutes from the frontier: ten minutes from escape. Blessings on that frontier line! The criminal hops across, and lo! the reputable man. (*Reading.*) "*Auberge des Adrets,* by

Digitized by Google

John Paul Dumont." A table set for company; this is fate: Bertrand, are we the first arrivals? An office; a cabinet; a cash-box—aha! and a cash box, golden within. A money-box is like a Quaker beauty: demure without, but what a figure of a woman! Outside gallery: an architectural feature I approve; I count it a convenience both for love and war: the troubadour—twang-twang; the craftsman—(*Makes as if turning key.*) The kitchen window: humming with cookery; truffles before Jove! I was born for truffles. Cock your hat: meat, wine, rest, and occupation; men to gull, women to fool, and still the door open, the great unbolted door of the frontier!

BERTRAND. Macaire, I'm hungry.

MACAIRE. Bertrand, excuse me, you are a sensualist. I should have left you in the stone-yard at Lyons, and written no passport but my own. Your soul is incorporate with your stomach. Am I not hungry, too? My body, thanks to immortal Jupiter, is but the boy that holds the kite-string; my aspirations and designs swim like the kite sky-high, and overlook an empire.

BERTRAND. If I could get a full meal and a pound in my pocket I would hold my tongue.

MACAIRE. Dreams, dreams! We are what we are; and what are we? Who are you? who cares? Who am I? myself. What do we come from? an accident. What 's a mother? an old woman. A father? the gentleman who beats her. What is crime? discovery. Virtue? opportunity. Politics? a pretext. Affection? an affectation. Morality? an affair of latitude. Punishment? this side of the frontier. Reward? the other. Property? plunder. Business? other people's money—not mine, by God! and the end of life to live till we are hanged.

BERTRAND. Macaire, I came into this place with my tail between my legs already, and hungry besides; and then you

Digitized by Google

get to flourishing, and it depresses me worse than the chaplain in the jail.

MACAIRE. What is a chaplain? A man they pay to say what you do n't want to hear.

BERTRAND. And who are you after all? and what right have you to talk like that? By what I can hear, you 've been the best part of your life in quod; and as for me, since I 've followed you, what sort of luck have I had? Sold again! A boose, a blue fright, and two years' hard labor, and the police hot foot after us even now.

MACAIRE. What is life? A boose and the police.

BERTRAND. Of course, I know you 're clever; I admire you down to the ground, and I 'll starve without you. But I can't stand it, and I 'm off. Good-bye: good luck to you, old man; and if you want the bundle——

MACAIRE. I am a gentleman of a mild disposition, and, I thank my maker, elegant manners; but rather than be betrayed by such a thing as you are, with the courage of a hare, and the manners, by the Lord Harry, of a jumping-jack——— (*He shows his knife.*)

BERTRAND. Put it up, put it up: I 'll do what you want.

MACAIRE. What is obedience? Fear. So march straight, or look for mischief. It 's not *bon ton*, I know, and far from friendly. But what is friendship? convenience. But we lose time in this amiable dalliance. Come, now, an effort of deportment: the head thrown back, a jaunty carriage of the leg; crook gracefully the elbow. Thus. 'T is better. (*Calling.*) House, house here!

BERTRAND. Are you mad? We have n't a brass farthing.

MACAIRE. Now!—But before we leave!

SCENE IV.

To these, DUMONT.

DUMONT. Gentlemen; what can a plain man do for your service?

Digitized by Google

MACAIRE. My good man, in a roadside inn one cannot look for the impossible. Give one what small wine and what country fare you can produce.

DUMONT. Gentlemen, you come here upon a most auspicious day, a red-letter day for me and my poor house, when all are welcome. Suffer me, with all delicacy, to inquire if you are not in somewhat narrow circumstances?

MACAIRE. My good creature, you are strangely in error; one is rolling in gold.

BERTRAND. And very hungry.

DUMONT. Dear me; and on this happy occasion I had registered a vow that every poor traveller should have his keep for nothing, and a pound in his pocket to help him on his journey.

MACAIRE. A pound in his pocket?
BERTRAND. Keep for nothing?
MACAIRE. Bitten!
BERTRAND. Sold again! } *Aside.*

DUMONT. I will send you what we have: poor fare, perhaps, for gentlemen like you.

SCENE V.

MACAIRE, BERTRAND; afterwards CHARLES, who appears on the gallery and comes down.

BERTRAND. I told you so. Why will you fly so high?

MACAIRE. Bertrand, don't crush me. A pound: a fortune! With a pound to start upon—two pounds, for I'd have borrowed yours—three months from now I might have been driving in my barouche, and you behind it, Bertrand, in a tasteful livery.

BERTRAND (*seeing* CHARLES). Lord, a policeman!

MACAIRE. Steady! What is a policeman? Justice's blind eye. (*To* CHARLES.) I think, sir, you are in the force?

Digitized by Google

CHARLES. I am sir, and it was in that character——

MACAIRE. Ah, sir, a fine service!

CHARLES. It is, sir, and if your papers——

MACAIRE. You become your uniform. Have you a mother? Ah, well, well!

CHARLES. My duty, sir——

MACAIRE. They tell me one Macaire—is not that his name, Bertrand?—has broken jail at Lyons?

CHARLES. He has, sir, and it is precisely for that reason——

MACAIRE. Well, good-bye. (*Shaking* CHARLES *by the hand, and leading him towards the door, L.U.E.*) Sweet spot, sweet spot. The scenery is . . (*kisses his fingertips. Exit* CHARLES). And now, what is a policeman?

BERTRAND. A bobby.

SCENE VI.

MACAIRE, BERTRAND; to whom ALINE with tray; and afterwards MAIDS.

ALINE (*entering with tray, and proceeding to lay table, L.*) My men, you are in better luck than usual. It is n't every day you go shares in a wedding feast.

MACAIRE. A wedding? Ah, and you 're the bride?

ALINE. What makes you fancy that?

MACAIRE. Heavens, am I blind?

ALINE. Well, then, I wish I was.

MACAIRE. I take you at the word: have me.

ALAINE. You will never be hanged for modesty.

MACAIRE. Modesty is for the poor: when one is rich and nobly born, 'tis but a clog. I love you. What is your name?

ALINE. Guess again, and you 'll guess wrong. (*Enter the other servants with wine baskets.*) Here, set the wine down. No, that is the old Burgundy for the wedding party.

Digitized by Google

These gentlemen must put up with a different bin. (*Setting wine before* MACAIRE *and* BERTRAND, *who are at table, L.*)

MACAIRE (*drinking*). Vinegar, by the supreme Jove!

BERTRAND. Sold again!

MACAIRE. Now, Bertrand, mark me. (*Before the servants he exchanges the bottle for the one in front of* DUMONT'S *place at the head of the other table.*) Was it well done?

BERTRAND. Immense.

MACAIRE (*emptying his glass into* BERTRAND'S). There, Bertrand, you may finish that. Ha! music?

SCENE VII.

To these, from the inn, L. U. E., DUMONT, CHARLES, the CURATE, the NOTARY jigging: from the inn, R. U. E., FIDDLERS playing and dancing; and through door L. C., GORIOT, ERNESTINE, PEASANTS, dancing likewise. AIR: "Haste to the Wedding." As the parties meet, the music ceases.

DUMONT. Welcome, neighbors! welcome, friends! Ernestine, here is my Charles, no longer mine. A thousand welcomes. O the gay day! O the auspicious wedding! (CHARLES, ERNESTINE, DUMONT, GORIOT, CURATE, *and* NOTARY *sit to the wedding feast*; PEASANTS, FIDDLERS, *and* MAIDS, *grouped at back, drinking from the barrel.*) O, I must have all happy around me.

GORIOT. Then help the soup.

DUMONT. Give me leave. I must have all happy. Shall these poor gentlemen upon a day like this drink ordinary wine? Not so: I shall drink it. (*To* MACAIRE, *who is just about to fill his glass.*) Don't touch it, sir! Aline, give me that gentleman's bottle and take him mine: with old Dumont's compliments.

MACAIRE. What?

BERTRAND. Change the bottle?

Digitized by Google

MACAIRE. Bitten!
BERTRAND. Sold again. } *Aside.*

DUMONT. Yes, all shall be happy.

GORIOT. I tell 'ee, help the soup!

DUMONT (*begins to help soup. Then, dropping ladle.*) One word: a matter of detail: Charles is not my son. (*All exclaim.*) O no, he is not my son. Perhaps, I should have mentioned it before.

CHARLES. I am not your son, sir?

DUMONT. O no, far from it.

GORIOT. Then who the devil's son be he?

DUMONT. O, I don't know. It's an odd tale, a romantic tale: it may amuse you. It was twenty years ago, when I kept the *Golden Head* at Lyons: Charles was left upon my doorstep in a covered basket, with sufficient money to support the child till he should come of age. There was no mark upon the linen, nor any clue but one: an unsigned letter from the father of the child, which he strictly charged me to preserve. It was to prove his identity: he, of course, would know its contents, and he only; so I keep it safe in the third compartment of my cash-box, with the ten thousand francs I've saved for his dowry. Here is the key; it's a patent key. To-day the poor boy is twenty-one, to-morrow to be married. I did perhaps hope the father would appear: there was a Marquis coming; he wrote me for a room; I gave him the best, Number Thirteen, which you have all heard of: I did hope it might be he, for a Marquis, you know, is always genteel. But no, you see. As for me, I take you all to witness I'm as innocent of him as the babe unborn.

MACAIRE. Ahem! I think you said the linen bore an M?

DUMONT. Pardon me: the markings were cut off.

MACAIRE. True. The basket white, I think?

DUMONT. Brown, brown.

MACAIRE. Ah! brown—a whitey-brown.

Digitized by Google

GORIOT. I tell 'ee what, Dumont, this is all very well; but in that case, I'll be danged if he gets my daater. (*General consternation.*)

DUMONT. O Goriot, let 's have happy faces!

GORIOT. Happy faces be danged! I want to marry my daater; I want your son. But who be this? I don't know, and you don't know, and he don't know. He may be anybody; by Jarge, he may be nobody! (*Exclamations.*)

CURATE. The situation is crepuscular.

ERNESTINE. Father, and Mr. Dumont (and you too, Charles), I wish to say one word. You gave us leave to fall in love; we fell in love; and as for me, my father, I will either marry Charles, or die a maid.

CHARLES. And you, sir, would you rob me in one day of both a father and a wife?

DUMONT. (*weeping.*) Happy faces, happy faces!

GORIOT. I know nothing about robbery; but she cannot marry without my consent, and that she cannot get.

DUMONT. O dear, O dear!
ALINE. What, spoil the wedding?
ERNESTINE. O father!
CHARLES. Sir, sir, you would not——
} *Together.*

GORIOT (*Exasperated*). I wun 't, and what 's more I shan't.

NOTARY. I donno if I make myself clear?

DUMONT. Goriot, do let 's have happy faces!

GORIOT. Fudge! Fudge!! Fudge!!!

CURATE. Possibly on application to this conscientious jurist, light might be obtained.

ALL. The Notary; yes, yes; the Notary!

DUMONT. Now, how about this marriage?

NOTARY. Marriage is a contract, to which there are two contracting parties, John Doe and Richard Roe. I donno if I make myself clear?

Digitized by Google

ALINE. Poor lamb!

CURATE. Silence, my friend; you will expose yourself to misconstruction.

MACAIRE (*taking the stage*). As an entire stranger in this painful scene, you will permit a gentleman and a traveller to interject one word? There sits the young man, full, I am sure, of pleasing qualities; here the young maiden, by her own confession bashfully consenting to the match; there sits that dear old gentleman; a lover of bright faces like myself, his own now dimmed with sorrow, and here—(may I be allowed to add?)—here sits this noble Roman, a father like myself, and like myself the slave of duty. Last you have me—Baron Henri-Frédéric de Latour de Main de la Tonnerre de Brest, the man of the world and the man of delicacy. I find you all—permit me the expression—gravelled. A marriage and an obstacle. Now, what is marriage? The union of two souls, and, what is possibly more romantic, the fusion of two dowries. What is an obstacle? the devil. And this obstacle? to me, as a man of family, the obstacle seems grave; but to me, as a man and a brother, what is it but a word. O my friend (*to* GORIOT), you whom I single out as the victim of the same noble failing with myself—of pride of birth, of pride of honesty—O my friend, reflect. Go now apart with your dishevelled daughter, your tearful son-in-law, and let their plaints constrain you. Believe me, when you come to die, you will recall with pride this amiable weakness.

GORIOT. I shan't, and what 's more I wun't. (CHARLES *and* ERNESTINE *lead him up stage, protesting. All rise, except* NOTARY.)

DUMONT (*front R, shaking hands with* MACAIRE). Sir, you have a noble nature. (MACAIRE *picks his pocket.*) Dear me, dear me, and you are rich.

MACAIRE. I own, sir, I deceived you: I feared some

Digitized by Google

wounding offer, and my pride replied. But to be quite frank with you, you behold me here, the Baron Henri-Frédéric de Latour de Main de la Tonnerre de Brest, and between my simple manhood and the infinite these rags are all.

DUMONT. Dear me, and with this noble pride, my gratitude is useless. For I, too, have delicacy: I understand you could not stoop to take a gift.

MACAIRE. A gift? a small one? never!

DUMONT. And I will never wound you by the offer.

MAGAIRE. Bitten.
BERTRAND. Sold again. } *Aside.*

GORIOT (*taking the stage*). But, look'ee here, he can't marry.

MACAIRE. Hey?
DUMONT. Ah!
ALINE. Heyday!
CURATE. Wherefore?
ERNESTINE. Oh!
CHARLES. Ah! } *Together.*

GORIOT. Not without his veyther's consent! And he has n't got it; and what 's more, he can't get it; and what 's more, he has n't got a veyther to get it from. It 's the law of France.

ALINE. Then the law of France ought to be ashamed of itself.

ERNESTINE. O, could n't we ask the Notary again?

CURATE. Indubitably you may ask him

MACAIRE. Can't they marry?
DUMONT. Can't he marry?
ALINE. Can't she marry?
ERNESTINE. Can't we marry?
CHARLES. Can't I marry?
GORIOT. Bain't I right? } *Together.*

NOTARY. Constracting parties.

Digitized by Google

CURATE. Possibly to-morrow at an early hour he may be more perspicuous.

GORIOT. Ay, before he 've time to get at it.

NOTARY. Unoffending jurisconsult overtaken by sorrow. Possibly by applying justice of peace might afford relief.

MACAIRE. Bravo!
DUMONT. Excellent!
CHARLES. Let 's go at once!
ALINE. The very thing!
ERNESTINE. Yes, this minute!
Together.

GORIOT. I'll go. I don't mind getting advice, but I wun't take it.

MACAIRE. My friends, one word: I perceive by your downcast looks that you have not recognised the true nature of your responsibility as citizens of time. What is care? impiety. Joy? the whole duty of man. Here is an opportunity of duty it were sinful to forego. With a word, I could lighten your hearts; but I prefer to quicken your heels, and send you forth on your ingenuous errand with happy faces and smiling thoughts, the physicians of your own recovery. Fiddlers, to your catgut. Up, Bertrand, and show them how one foots it in society; forward, girls, and choose me every one the lad she loves; Dumont, benign old man, lead forth our blushing curate; and you, O bride, embrace the uniform of your beloved, and help us dance in your wedding-day. (*Dance, in the course of which* MACAIRE *picks* DUMONT'S *pocket of his keys, selects the key of the cash-box, and returns the others to his pocket. In the end, all dance out; the wedding-party, headed by* FIDDLERS, L.C.; *the* MAIDS *and* ALINE *into the inn, R. U. E. Manent* BERTRAND *and* MACAIRE.)

Digitized by Google

SCENE VIII.

MACAIRE, BERTRAND, who instantly takes a bottle from the wedding-table, and sits with it, L.

MACAIRE. Bertrand, there 's a devil of a want of a father here.

BERTRAND Ay, if we only knew where to find him.

MACAIRE. Bertrand, look at me: I am Macaire; I am that father.

BERTRAND. You, Macaire? you a father?

MACAIRE. Not yet: but in five minutes. I am capable of any thing. (*Producing key.*) What think you of this?

BERTRAND. That? Is it a key?

MACAIRE. Ay, boy, and what besides? my diploma of respectability, my patent of fatherhood. I prigged it—in the ardour of the dance I prigged it; I change it beyond recognition, thus (*twists the handle of the key*); and now . . . ? Where is my long-lost child? produce my young policeman, show me my gallant boy.

BERTRAND I do n't understand.

MACAIRE. Dear innocence, how should you? Your brains are in your fists. Go and keep watch. (*He goes into the office and returns with the cash-box.*) Keep watch, I say.

BERTRAND. Where?

MACAIRE. Everywhere. (*He opens box.*)

BERTRAND. Gold.

MACAIRE. Hands off! Keep watch. (BERTRAND *at back of stage.*) Beat slower, my paternal heart! The third compartment; let me see.

BERTRAND. S'st! (MACAIRE *shuts box.*) No; false alarm.

MACAIRE. The third compartment. Aye, here it is——

BERTRAND. S'st! (*Same business.*) No: fire away.

MACAIRE. The third compartment; it must be this.

Digitized by Google

BERTRAND. S'st! (MACAIRE *keeps box open watching* BERTRAND.) All serene: its the wind.

MACAIRE. Now, see here! (*He darts his knife into the stage.*) I will either be backed as a man should be, or from this minute out I 'll work alone. Do you understand? I said alone.

BERTRAND. For the Lord's sake, Macaire!———

MACAIRE. Ay, here it is. (*Reading letter.*) "Preserve this letter secretly; its terms are known only to you and me: hence, when the time comes, I shall repeat them, and my son will recognise his father." Signed: "Your Unknown Benefactor." (*He hums it over twice and replaces it. Then, fingering the gold.*) Gold! The yellow enchantress, happiness ready-made and laughing in my face! Gold: what is gold? The world; the term of ills; the empery of all; the multitudinous babble of the 'change, the sailing from all ports of freighted argosies; music, wine, a palace; the doors of the bright theatre, the key of consciences, and love—love's whistle! All this below my itching fingers; and to set this by, turn a deaf ear upon the siren present, and condescend once more, naked, into the ring with fortune—Macaire, how few would do it! But you, Macaire, you are compacted of more subtile clay. No cheap immediate pilfering; no retail trade of petty larceny; but swoop at the heart of the position, and clutch all!

BERTRAND (*at his shoulder.*) Halves!

MACAIRE. Halves? (*He locks the box.*) Bertrand, I am a father. (*Replaces box in office.*)

BERTRAND (*Looking after him.*) Well, I—am—damned!

DROP.

Digitized by Google

ACT II.

When the curtain rises, the night has come. A hanging cluster of lighted lamps over each table, R. and L. MACAIRE, E., smoking a cigarette; BERTRAND, L., with a churchwarden; each with bottle and glass.

SCENE I.

MACAIRE, BERTRAND.

MACAIRE. Bertrand, I am content: a child might play with me. Does your pipe draw well?

BERTRAND. Like a factory chimney. This is my notion of life: liquor, a chair, a table to put my feet on, a fine clean pipe, and no police.

MACAIRE. Bertrand, do you see these changing exhalations? do you see these blue rings and spirals, weaving their dance, like a round of fairies, on the footless air?

BERTRAND. I see 'em right enough.

MACAIRE. Man of little visions, expound me these meteors? what do they signify, O wooden-head? Clod, of what do they consist?

BERTRAND. Damned bad tobacco.

MACAIRE. I will give you a little course of science. Everything, Bertrand (much as it may surprise you) has three states: a vapour, a liquid, a solid. These are fortune in the vapour: these are ideas. What are ideas? the protoplasm of wealth. To your head—which, by the way, is a solid, Bertrand—what are they but foul air? To mine, to my prehensile and constructive intellects, see, as I grasp and work them, to what lineaments of the future they transform themselves: a palace, a barouche, a pair of luminous footmen, plate, wine, respect, and to be honest!

BERTRAND. But what's the sense in honesty?

MACAIRE. The sense? You see me: Macaire: elegant, immoral, invincible in cunning; well, Bertrand, much as it may surprise you, I am simply damned by my dishonesty.

Digitized by Google

BERTRAND. No!

MACAIRE. The honest man, Bertrand, that God's noblest work. He carries the bag, my boy. Would you have me define honesty? the strategic point for theft. Bertrand, if I 'd three hundred a year, I 'd be honest to-morrow.

BERTRAND. Ah! Don't you wish you may get it!

MACAIRE. Bertrand, I will bet you my head against your own—the longest odds I can imagine—that with honesty for my spring-board, I leap through history like a paper hoop, and come out among posterity heroic and immortal.

SCENE II.

To these all the former characters, less the NOTARY. The fiddles are heard without, playing dolefully. AIR; "O dear, what can the matter be?" in time to which the procession enters.

MACAIRE. Well, friends, what cheer?
ALINE. No wedding, no wedding!
GORIOT. I told 'ee he can't and he can't!
DUMONT. Dear, dear me!
ERNESTINE. They won't let us marry.
CHARLES. No wife, no father, no nothing!
} *Together.*

CURATE. The facts have justified the worst anticipations of our absent friend, the Notary.

MACAIRE. I perceive I must reveal myself.

DUMONT. God bless me, no!

MACAIRE. My friends, I had meant to preserve a strict incognito, for I was ashamed (I own it!) of this poor accoutrement; but when I see a face that I can render happy, say, my old Dumont, should I hesitate to make the change? Hear me, then, and you (*to the others*) prepare a smiling countenance. (*Repeating.*) "Preserve this letter secretly; its terms are only known to you and me; hence when the time comes, I shall repeat them, and my son will recognise his father.—Your Unknown Benefactor."

Digitized by Google

DUMONT. The words! the letter! Charles, alas! it is your father!

CHARLES. Good Lord! (*General consternation.*)

BERTRAND (*aside: smiting his brow.*) I see it now; sublime!

CURATE. A highly singular eventuality.

GORIOT. Him? O well, then, I wun't. (*Goes up.*)

MACAIRE. Charles, to my arms! (*Business.*) Ernestine, your second father waits to welcome you. (*Business.*) Goriot, noble old man, I grasp your hand. (*He does n't.*) And you, Dumont, how shall your unknown benefactor thank you for your kindness to this boy? (*A dead pause.*) Charles, to my arms!

CHARLES. My father, you are still something of a stranger. I hope—er—in the course of time—I hope that may be somewhat mended. But I confess that I have so long regarded Mr. Dumont—

MACAIRE. Love him still, dear boy, love him still. I have not returned to be a burden on your heart, nor much, comparatively, on your pocket. A place by the fire, dear boy, a crust for my friend, Bertrand. (*A dead pause.*) Ah, well, this is a different home-coming from that I fancied when I left the letter: I dreamed to grow rich. Charles you remind me of your sainted mother.

CHARLES. I trust, sir, you do not think yourself less welcome for your poverty.

MACAIRE. Nay, nay—more welcome, more welcome. O, I know your—(*business*) backs! Besides, my poverty is noble. Political . . . . Dumont, what are your politics?

DUMONT. A plain old republican, my lord.

MACAIRE. And yours, my good Goriot?

GORIOT. I be a royalist, I be, and so be my daater.

MACAIRE. How strange is the coincidence! The party that I sought to found combined the peculiarities of both:

Digitized by Google

a patriotic enterprise in which I fell. This humble fellow .... have I introduced him? You behold in us the embodiment of aristocracy and democracy. Bertrand, shake hands with my family. (BERTRAND *is rebuffed by one and the other in dead silence.*)

BERTRAND. Sold again!

MACAIRE. Charles, to my arms! (*Business.*)

ERNESTINE. Well, but now that he has a father of some kind, cannot the marriage go on?

MACAIRE. Angel, this very night: I burn to take my grandchild on my knees.

GORIOT. Be you that young man's veyther?

MACAIRE. Ay, and what a father!

GORIOT. Then all I've got to say is, I shan't and I wun't.

MACAIRE. Ah, friends, friends, what a satisfaction it is, what a sight is virtue! I came among you in this poor attire to test you; how nobly have you borne the test! But my disguise begins to irk me: who will lend me a good suit? (*Business.*)

SCENE III.

To these, the MARQUIS, L. C.

MARQUIS. Is this the house of John Paul Dumont, once of Lyons?

DUMONT. It is, sir, and I am he, at your disposal.

MARQUIS. I am the Marquis Villers-Cotterêts de la Cherté de Médoc. (*Sensation.*)

MACAIRE. Marquis, delighted, I am sure.

MARQUIS (*to* DUMONT). I come, as you perceive, unfollowed; my errand, therefore is discreet. I come (*producing notes from breast pocket*) equipped with thirty thousand francs; my errand, therefore must be generous. Can you not guess?

Digitized by Google

DUMONT. Not I, my lord.

MARQUIS (*repeating*). "Preserve this letter," etc.

MACAIRE. Bitten.

BERTRAND. Sold again (*aside*). (*A pause.*)

ALINE. Well, I never did!

DUMONT. Two fathers!

MARQUIS. Two? Impossible.

DUMONT. Not at all. This is the other.

MARQUIS. This man?

MACAIRE. This is the man, my lord; here stands the father: Charles to my arms! (CHARLES *backs.*)

DUMONT. He knew the letter.

MARQUIS. Well, but so did I.

CURATE. The judgment of Solomon.

GORIOT. What did I tell 'ee? he can't marry.

ERNESTINE. Couldn't they both consent.

MARQUIS. But he's my living image.

MACAIRE. Mine, Marquis, mine.

MARQUIS. My figure, I think?

MACAIRE. Ah, Charles, Charles!

CURATE. We used to think his physiognomy resembled Dumont's.

DUMONT. Come and look at him, he 's really like Goriot.

ERNESTINE. O papa, I hope he 's not my brother.

GORIOT. What be talking of? I tell 'ee, he 's like our Curate.

CHARLES. Gentlemen, my head aches.

MARQUIS. I have it: the involuntary voice of nature. Look at me, my son.

MACAIRE. Nay, Charles, but look at me.

CHARLES. Gentlemen, I am unconscious of the smallest natural inclination for either.

Digitized by Google

MARQUIS. Another thought: what was his mother's name?

MACAIRE. What was the name of his mother by you?

MARQUIS. Sir, you are silenced.

MACAIRE. Silenced by honour. I had rather lose my boy than compromise his sainted mother.

MARQUIS. A thought: twins might explain it: had you not two foundlings?

DUMONT. Nay, sir, one only; and judging by the miseries of this evening, I should say, thank God!

MACAIRE. My friends, leave me alone with the Marquis. It is only a father that can understand a father's heart. Bertrand, follow the members of my family. (*They troop out, L. U. E. and R. U. E., the fiddlers playing.* AIR: "O dear, what can the matter be?")

SCENE IV.

MACAIRE, MARQUIS.

MARQUIS. Well, sir?

MACAIRE. My lord, I feel for you. (*Business. They sit, R.*)

MARQUIS. And now, sir?

MACAIRE. The bond that joins us is remarkable and touching.

MARQUIS. Well, sir?

MACAIRE. (*touching him on the breast*). You have there thirty thousand francs.

MARQUIS. Well, sir?

MACAIRE. I was but thinking of the inequalities of life, my lord: that I who, for all you know, may be the father of your son, should have nothing; and that you who, for all I know, may be the father of mine, should be literally

Digitized by Google

bulging with bank notes. . . . Where do you keep them at night?

MARQUIS. Under my pillow. I think it rather ingenious.

MACAIRE. Admirably so! I applaud the device.

MARQUIS. Well, sir?

MACAIRE. Do you snuff, my lord?

MARQUIS. No, sir, I do not.

MACAIRE. My lord, I am a poor man.

MARQUIS. Well, sir? and what of that?

MACAIRE. The affections, my lord, are priceless. Money will not buy them; or at least, it takes a great deal.

MARQUIS. Sir, your sentiments do you honour

MACAIRE. My lord, you are rich.

MARQUIS. Well, sir?

MACAIRE. Now follow me, I beseech you. Here am I, my lord; and there, if I may so express myself, are you. Each has the father's heart, and there we are equal; each claims yon interesting lad, and there again we are on a par. But, my lord—and here we come to the inequality, and what I consider the unfairness of the thing—you have thirty thousand francs, and I, my lord, have not a rap. You mark me? not a rap, my lord! My lord, put yourself in my position: consider what must be my feelings, my desires; and—hey?

MARQUIS. I fail to grasp. . . .

MACAIRE. (*with irritation*). My dear man, there is the door of the house; here am I; there (*touching* MARQUIS *on the breast*) are thirty thousand francs. Well, now?

MARQUIS. I give you my word and honour, sir, I gather nothing; my mind is quite unused to such prolonged exertion. If the boy be yours, he is not mine; if he be mine,

Digitized by Google

he is not yours; and if he is neither of ours, or both of ours .... in short, my mind. ...

MACAIRE. My lord, will you lay those thirty thousand francs upon the table?

MARQUIS. I fail to grasp ... but if it will in any way oblige you. ... (*Does so.*)

MACAIRE. Now, my lord, follow me: I take them up; you see? I put them in my pocket; you follow me? This is my hat; here is my stick; and here is my—my friend's bundle.

MARQUIS. But that is my cloak.

MACAIRE. Precisely. Now, my lord, one more effort of your lordship's mind. If I were to go out of that door, with the full intention—follow me close—the full intention of never being heard of more, what would you do?

MARQUIS. I!—send for the police.

MACAIRE. Take your money! (*Dashing down the notes.*) Man, if I met you in a lane! (*He drops his head upon the table.*)

MARQUIS. The poor soul is insane. The other man whom I suppose to be his keeper, is very much to blame.

MACAIRE (*raising his head*). I have a light. (*To* MARQUIS.) With invincible owlishness, my lord, I cannot struggle. I pass you by; I leave you gaping by the wayside; I blush to have a share in the progeny of such an owl. Off, off, and send the tapster!

MARQUIS. Poor fellow!

SCENE V.

MACAIRE, to whom BERTRAND. Afterwards DUMONT.

BERTRAND. Well?

MACAIRE. Bitten.

BERTRAND. Sold again.

Digitized by Google

MACAIRE. Had he the wit of a lucifer match! But what can gods or men against stupidity? Still I have a trick. Where is that damned old man?

DUMONT (*entering*). I hear you want me.

MACAIRE. Ah, my good old Dumont, this is very sad.

DUMONT. Dear me, what is wrong?

MACAIRE. Dumont, you had a dowry for my son?

DUMONT. I had; I have: ten thousand francs.

MACAIRE. It's a poor thing, but it must do. Dumont, I bury my old hopes, my old paternal tenderness.

DUMONT. What, is he not your son?

MACAIRE. Pardon me, my friend. The Marquis claims my boy. I will not seek to deny that he attempted to corrupt me, or that I spurned his gold. It was thirty thousand.

DUMONT. Noble soul!

MACAIRE. One has a heart . . . He spoke, Dumont, that proud noble spoke, of the advantages to our beloved Charles; and in my father's heart a voice arose, louder than thunder. Dumont, was I unselfish? The voice said no; the voice, Dumont, up and told me to begone.

DUMONT. To begone? To go?

MACAIRE. To begone, Dumont, and to go. Both, Dumont. To leave my son to marry, and be rich and happy as the son of another; to creep forth myself, old, penniless, broken-hearted, exposed to the inclemencies of heaven and the rebuffs of the police.

DUMONT. This was what I had looked for at your hands. Noble, noble man!

MACAIRE. One has a heart . . . And yet, Dumont, it can hardly have escaped your penetration that if I were to shift from this hostelry without a farthing, and leave my offspring to literally wallow among millions, I should play the part of little better than an ass.

Digitized by Google

DUMONT. But I had thought . . . I had fancied . . .

MACAIRE. No, Dumont, you had not; do not seek to impose upon my simplicity. What you did think was this, Dumont: for the sake of this noble father, for the sake of this son whom he denies for his own interest—I mean, for his interest—no, I mean, for his own—well, anyway, in order to keep up the general atmosphere of sacrifice and nobility, I must hand over this dowry to the Baron Henri-Frédéric de Latour de Main de la Tonnerre de Brest.

DUMONT. Noble, O noble!
BERTRAND. Beautiful, O beautiful! } *Together: each shaking him by a hand.*

DUMONT. Now Charles is rich he needs it not. For whom could it more fittingly be set aside than for his noble father? I will give it you at once.

BERTRAND. At once, at once!

MACAIRE (*aside to* BERTRAND.) Hang on. (*Aloud.*) Charles, Charles, my lost boy! (*He falls weeping at L table.* DUMONT *enters the office, and brings down cash-box to table R. He feels in all his pockets:* BERTRAND, *from behind him, making signs to* MACAIRE, *which the latter does not see.*)

DUMONT. That's strange. I can't find the key. It's a patent key.

BERTRAND (*behind* DUMONT, *making signs to* MACAIRE). The key, he can't find the key.

MACAIRE. O yes, I remember. I heard it drop. (*Drops key.*) And here it is before my eyes.

DUMONT. That? That's yours. I saw it drop.

MACAIRE. I give you my word and honour I heard it fall five minutes back.

DUMONT. But I saw it

MACAIRE. Impossible. It must be yours.

Digitized by Google

DUMONT. It is like mine, indeed. How came it in your pocket?

MACAIRE. Bitten. (*Aside.*)

BERTRAND. Sold again (*aside*). . . . You forget, Baron, it's the key of my valise; I gave it you to keep in consequence of the hole in my pocket.

MACAIRE. True, true; and that explains.

DUMONT. O, that explains. Now, all we have to do is to find mine. It's a patent key. You heard it drop?

MACAIRE. Distinctly.

BERTRAND. So did I; distinctly.

DUMONT. Here, Aline, Babette, Goriot, Curate, Charles, everybody, come here and look for my key!

SCENE VI.

To these, with candles, all the former characters, except FIDDLERS, PEASANTS, and NOTARY. They hunt for the key.

DUMONT. It's bound to be here. We all heard it drop.

MARQUIS (*with* BERTRAND'S *bundle*). Is this it?

ALL (*with fury*). No.

BERTRAND. Hands off, that's my luggage. (*Hunt resumed*).

DUMONT. I heard it drop, as plain as ever I heard anything.

MARQUIS. By the way (*all start up*), what are we looking for?

ALL (*with fury*). O!!

DUMONT. Will you have the kindness to find my key? (*Hunt resumed.*)

CURATE. What description of a key——

DUMONT. A patent, patent, patent, patent key!

MACAIRE. I have it. Here it is.

ALL (*with relief*). Ah!!

DUMONT. That? What do you mean? That's yours.

Digitized by Google

MACAIRE. Pardon me.

DUMONT. It is.

MACAIRE. It is n't.

DUMONT. I tell you, it is: look at that twisted handle.

MACAIRE. It can't be mine, and so it must be yours.

DUMONT. It is NOT. Feel in your pockets. (*To the others.*) Will you have the kindness to find my patent key?

ALL. O!! (*Hunt resumed.*)

MACAIRE. Ah, well, you 're right. (*He slips key into* DUMONT'S *pocket.*) An idea: suppose you felt in your pocket?

ALL (*rising*). Yes! Suppose you did!

DUMONT. I will not feel in my pockets. How could it be there? It 's a patent key. This is more than any man can bear. First, Charles is one man's son, and then he 's another's, and then he 's nobody's, and be damned to him! And then there 's my key lost; and then there 's your key! What is your key? Where is your key? Where is n't it? And why is it like mine, only mine 's a patent? The long and short of it is this: that I 'm going to bed, and that you 're all going to bed, and that I refuse to hear another word upon that subject or upon any subject. There!

MACAIRE. Bitten. } *Aside.*

BERTRAND. Sold again. }

(ALINE *and* MAIDS *extinguish hanging lamps over tables, R. and L. Stage lighted only by guests' candles.*)

CHARLES. But, sir, I cannot decently retire to rest until I embrace my honoured parent. Which is it to be?

MACAIRE. Charles, to my——

DUMONT. Embrace neither of them; embrace nobody; there has been too much of this sickening folly. To bed!!! (*Exit violently R. U. E. All the characters troop slowly up stairs, talking in dumb show.* BERTRAND *and*

Digitized by Google

MACAIRE *remain in front, C., watching them go.*)

BERTRAND. Sold again, captain?

MACAIRE. Ay, they will have it.

BERTRAND. It? What?

MACAIRE. The worst, Bertrand. What is man?—a beast of prey. An hour ago, and I'd have taken a crust, and gone in peace. But no: they would trick and juggle, curse them; they would wriggle and cheat! Well, I accept the challenge: war to the knife.

BERTRAND. Murder?

MACAIRE. What is murder? A legal term for a man dying. Call it Fate, and that's philosophy; call me Providence, and you talk religion. Die? Why, that is what man is made for; we are full of mortal parts; we are all as good as dead already, we hang so close upon the brink: touch but a button, and the strongest falls in dissolution. Now, see how easy: I take you——(*grappling him*).

BERTRAND. Macaire—O no!

MACAIRE. Fool! would I harm a fly; when I had nothing to gain? As the butcher with the sheep, I kill to live; and where is the difference between man and mutton? pride and a tailor's bill? Murder? I know who made that name—a man crouching from the knife! Selfishness made it—the aggregated egotism called society; but I meet that with a selfishness as great. Has he money? Have I none—great powers, none? Well, then, I fatten and manure my life with his.

BERTRAND. You frighten me. Who is it?

MACAIRE. Mark well. (*The* MARQUIS *opens the door of Number Thirteen, and the rest, clustering round, bid him good-night. As they begin to disperse along the gallery he enters, and shuts the door.*) Out, out, brief candle! That man is doomed. DROP.

(*To be concluded in the next issue.*)

Digitized by Google

TO A CHAPMAN

["Enter Autolycus, singing."]

GOOD-DEN, O blithe Autolycus:
Thy tirra-lyra strain
Still makes yond drear Bohemia
To bloom as English lane.

Still peers the golden daffodil
Along thy foot-path way;
Still chant the jay, the thrush, the lark,
Their summer songs all day.

Thy pedlar-pack, thy ribbons, gloves—
Thy bracelets—amber clear;
Thy tawdry lace, thy stomachers,
Each clown may buy his dear

Thy ballads—sad and merry tunes,
That charm sweet wench and swain;
Thy trumpery books, thy scoff of law,
Thy princely pranks for gain.

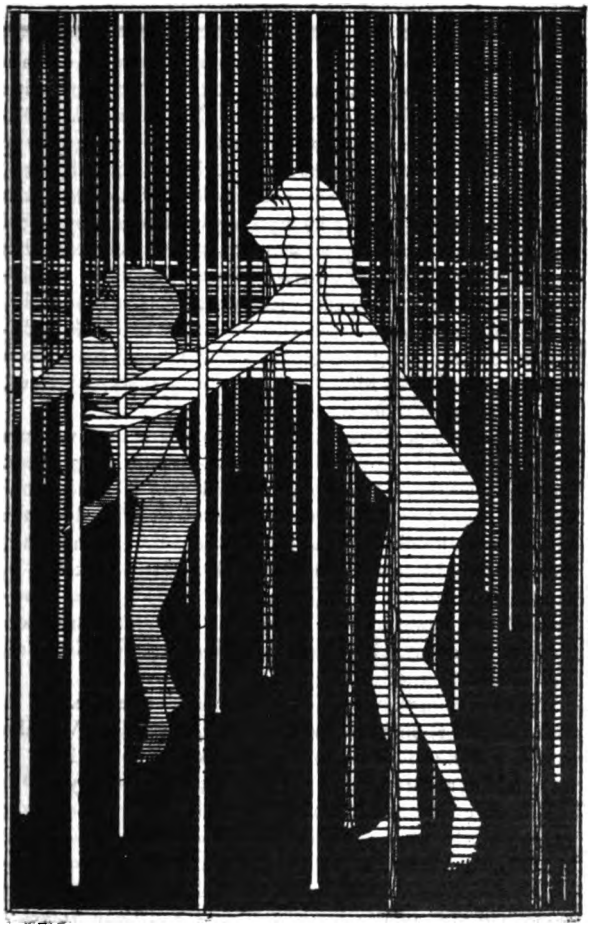
For these—dear knave of nimble hand—
Jove love thee—aye, no worse;
Faith, barter me thy soul of mirth,
And thou mayst cut my purse!

EMMA CARLETON.

WITH THE PROCESSION

HENRY FULLER'S keen pen has pricked the bubble of flamboyant Chicagoism, with which every true Chicagoan is enveloped, and has shown us a phase of our city life which no one can truthfully say does not exist exactly as he has reproduced it. He has been kinder to us in this new venture than he was in "The Cliff Dwell-

Digitized by Google



THE BLIND

Digitized by Google

ers," although nowhere in this later one, does he surpass that graphic sweep of the imagination knitted to facts, with which he opens the story of "The Cliff Dwellers." No one who loves Chicago, who is imbued with its magnificent swing and roar—who admires it against his artistic judgment, perhaps—but who is awed, yet dazzled by the resistless power that grinds among its myriad wheels, can ever forget the sensation, when, by an effort at self detachment, this outside view of Chicago was first obtained, which is so vividly recalled by those opening pages. A master hand truly. And this hand has now given another turn to the kaleidoscopic life, and this time the gay colored prisms have taken on a more attractive form, so that we may relax our faces, and perhaps next time, we may smile.

Mr. Fuller's persistent realism is so exact that we can scarcely forbear to smile in this book—a smile of gay but fond self derision. We know so well that it is all true. Who does not know Mrs. Granger Bates? Who does not hate a Statira Belden? Who has not some dear plain friend, such as Jane Marshall was before Mrs. Bates took her in hand and girded her anew for the fray? And Truesdale—have n't we scores of him, and have n't we an abomination for him as a class, and a sneaking fondness for him as an individual?

It is so seldom that a Chicago man is picturesque. It is with mingled feelings that we view a Truesdale. We like to talk with him for—an hour. We like to look at him, as we would at a statue, but he is too expensive to buy. Our artistic tastes are yet in embryo when it comes to getting a pedestal for him in our homes. The most delicious sentence in the book is the one where old Mr. Marshall, in comparing his two sons, says of the elder one, Roger, that "he has never had any of the disadvantages of European travel." This shaft of satire is so surely aimed. Yet, at the same

Digitized by Google

time, one feels confident that the author regards European travel as of anything but a disadvantage—provided one is enough of an American to keep his bearings and not learn to love everything except America.

But one never knows exactly what Mr. Fuller's own point of view is. He has now delivered himself of four books, two on the side of idealism aud two for the realists, while he himself, thus evenly balanced, is calmly perched on the fence, watching to see upon which side the dear public will bear down the hardest. No matter which side is sent skyward, his seat is secure.

It is rather superb of him thus to be able to juggle with the public, but genius is always potent. No one ever knew what George Eliot believed. But she lived before the day of the ubiquitous interviewer, so we may not despair of one day having the truth corkscrewed from Henry Fuller. Some time a clever reporter will make him tell "where he is at."

He never will be able to clear himself of the fine touches which made the "Chevalier" so exquisite. Occasionally a bit reminds us that the Chevalier is unmistakably in our midst, "takin' notes. An' faith, he'll prent 'em." Faith, we hope he will. He cannot print them too often to suit the very Chicagoans of whom he writes. If he is occasionally scathing, he is always veracious, and we hope we are just and generous enough to be able to laugh with him. We may not be perfect, but we love ourselves and we are receptive enough to take the gentle and kindly hints thrown out in this last book and to profit by them.

"With the Procession" will always mark an epoch in the history of our city. The true artist has covered the local allusions with the mystic veil of his art, so that nothing grates or jars.

So many of us have had to wait until the Illinois Central trains went by in order to finish our sentences without

Digitized by Google

shrieking. So many of us have taken "the leisurely green cars" which trickle along Indiana Avenue. The time will come when the trolley will have made them only a meandering memory; when Dearborn Seminary and the Game Dinners and all the one by one disappearances, which Mr. Fuller has kindly embalmed, will make "With the Procession" a necessary adjunct to memory. Perhaps by that time the Marshalls and Browers will have forgotten their struggles. Perhaps the Bateses and Beldens will have intermarried. Rosy will have come into her title—or if Scodd-Paston *should* die before his father, we might be resigned to such a dispensation of Providence! But even then it would be too soon to expect Truesdale to have come to his senses and to have learned to appreciate his father and mother and that dear sister Jane, but most of all, the strength and sturdy life of his own native city. No, Truesdale wouldn't have come to it then. What a debt we owe to the native pride of Mr. Fuller, which so assuredly stamps him as one of us, which has painted this gilded youth in such unmistakable colors that none may meet and not know him for what he is! But surely there is something radically wrong with a man whom even the "disadvantages of foreign travel" could pursuade to look with contempt on his own family and upon his own home, where he was born. One would think, if all sentiment were lacking, that common humanity would sometimes make itself felt. One does not think he would kick his dog.

The book is written with a master hand. Mr. Fuller's grasp upon our municipal life is amazing in its strength and virility. His touch upon unpleasant subjects is as light as a woman's. We thank him for what he has not said. The self detachment of the true artist is nowhere more apparent than here, when all through, one feels positive that the author has set his foot upon all the foreign soil of which he writes, so

Digitized by Google

that his clever satire is capable of covering both sides. It is what gives an airy grace to a style at once sure and strong, and which entitles Henry Fuller to a high place among American writers. LILIAN BELL.

SCENES IN THE VOSHTI HILLS

III.

THE WHITE OMEN

"AH, Monsieur, Monsieur, come quick!"

"My son, wilt thou not be patient?"

"But she—my Fanchon—and the child!"

"I knew thy Fanchon, and her father, when thou wast yet a child."

"But they may die before we come, Monsieur."

"These things are in God's hands, Gustave."

"You are not a father; you have never known what makes the world seem nothing!"

"I knew thy Fanchon's father."

"Is that the same?"

"There are those who save, and those who die for others. Of thy love thou would'st save —the woman hath lain in thy arms, the child is of this. But to thy Fanchon's father I was merely a priest—we had not hunted together, nor met often about the fire, and drew fast the curtains for the tales which bring men close. He took me safely on the out-trail, but on the home-trail was cast away. Dost thou not think the love of him that stays as great as the love of him that goes?"

"Ah, thou would'st go far to serve my wife and child."

"Love knows not distance; it hath no continent; its eyes are for the stars, its feet for the swords; it continueth, though an army lay waste the pasture; it comforteth when there are no medicines: it hath the relish of manna, and by it do men live in the desert."

Digitized by Google

"But if it pass from a man, that which he loves, and he is left alone, Monsieur?"

"That which is loved may pass, but love hath no end."

"Thou did'st love my Fanchon's father?"

"I prayed him not to go, for a storm was on, but there was the thought of wife and child on him,—the good Michel,—and he said, 'It is the home-trail, and I must get to my nest!' Poor soul, poor soul! I who carry my life as a leaf in Autumn for the West wind was saved—and he——"

"We are on the same trail now, Monsieur?"

"See: how soft a night, and how goodly is the moon."

"It is the same trail now as then, Monsieur?"

"And how like velvet are the shadows in the gorge there below—like velvet—velvet!"

"Like a pall. He traveled this trail, Monsieur?"

"I remember thy Fanchon that night—so small a child was she, with deep brown eyes, a cloud of hair that waved about her head, and a face that shone like spring. I have seen her but once since then, and yet thou say'st thy Fanchon has now her great hour, that she brings forth?"

"Yes. In the morning she cried out to me twice, for I am not easy of waking,—shame to me—and said, 'Gustave, thou shalt go for the priest over the hills, for my time is at hand, and I have seen the White Omen on the wall.' The White Omen—you know, Monsieur?"

"What does such as she with the legend of the White Omen, Gustave?"

"Who can tell what is in the heart of a mother? Their eyes are not the eyes of such as we."

"Neither the eyes of man or priest,—thou sayest well. How did she see it?"

"She was lying in a soft sleep, when something like a pain struck through her eyes, and she waked. There upon the wall over the shrine was the white arrow with the tuft of fire.

Digitized by Google

It came and went three times, and then she called me."

"What tale told the arrow to thy Fanchon, Gustave?"

"That for the child which cometh into the world, a life must go from the world."

"The world is wide, and souls are many, Gustave."

"Most true, but her heart was heavy, and it came upon her that the child might be spared, and herself taken."

"Is not that the light in thy home—yonder against the bunch of firs?"

"Yes, yes, good father, they have put a light in the window. See, see, there are two lights! Ah, *merci*, *merci*, they both live, she hath had her hour! That was the sign our mother promised me!"

"Michel's wife—ah, yes, Michel's wife! Blessed be God. A moment, Gustave, let us kneel here * * * *"

". . . . Monsieur, did you not see a white arrow shoot down the sky as the prayer ended?"

"My son, it was a falling star."

"It seemed to have a tuft of fire."

"Hast thou also the mind of a woman, Gustave?"

"I cannot tell. If it was not a human soul, it was a world, and death is death."

"Thou shalt think of life, Gustave. In thy nest there are two birds, where was but one. Keep in thy heart the joy of life, and the truth of love, and the White Omen shall be naught to thee."

"May I say 'thou,' as I speak?"

"Thou shall speak as I speak to thee."

"Thy face is pale, art thou ill, *mon père?*"

"I have no beard, and the moon shines in my face."

"Thy look is as that of one without sight."

"Nay, nay, I can see the two lights in thy window, my son."

Digitized by Google

"Joy! joy! a little while, and I shall clasp my Fanchon in my arms!"

"Thy Fanchon, and the child—and the child."

The fire sent a trembling blow through the room of a hut on a Voshti hill, and the smell of burning fir and camphire wood, filtered through the air with a sleepy sweetness. So delicate and faint between the quilts lay the young mother, the little Fanchon, a shining wonder still in her face, and the exquisite touch of birth on her—for when a child is born, the mother also is born again. So still she lay until one who gave her into the world, stooped, and drawing open the linen at her breast nestled a little life there, which presently gave a tiny cry, the first since it came forth. Then Fanchon's arms drew up, and with eyes all tenderly burning, she clasped the babe to her breast, and as silk breast touched silk cheek, there sprang up in her the delight and knowledge that the doom of the White Omen was not for herself. Then she called the child by its father's name, and said into the distance:

"Gustave, Gustave, come back!"

And the mother of Fanchon, remembering one night so many years before, said under her breath:

"Michel, Michel, thou art gone so long!"

With their speaking Gustave and the priest entered on them, and Fanchon, crying out for joy, said:

"Kiss thy child, thy little Gustave, my husband." Then to the priest:

"Last night I saw the White Omen, *mon père*, and one could not die, nor let the child die, without a blessing. But we shall both live now."

The priest blessed all, and long time he talked with the wife of the lost Michel. When he rose to go to bed, she said to him: "The journey has been too long, *mon père*.

Digitized by Google

Your face is pale and you tremble. Youth has no patience. Gustave hurried you."

"Gustave yearned for thy Fanchon and the child. The White Omen made him afraid."

"But the journey was too much. It is a hard, a bitter trail."

"I have come gladly as I went once with thy Michel. But, as thou say'st, I am tired—at my heart. I will get to my rest."

Near dawn Gustave started from the bed where he sat watching, for he saw the White Omen over against the shrine, and then a voice said, as it were out of a great distance:

"*Even me also, O my father!*"

And with awed footsteps, going to see, he found that a man had passed out upon that trail, by which no hunter from life can set a mark to guide a comrade; leaving behind the bones and flesh which God set up, too heavy to carry on so long a journey.

GILBERT PARKER.

THE CHAP-BOOK

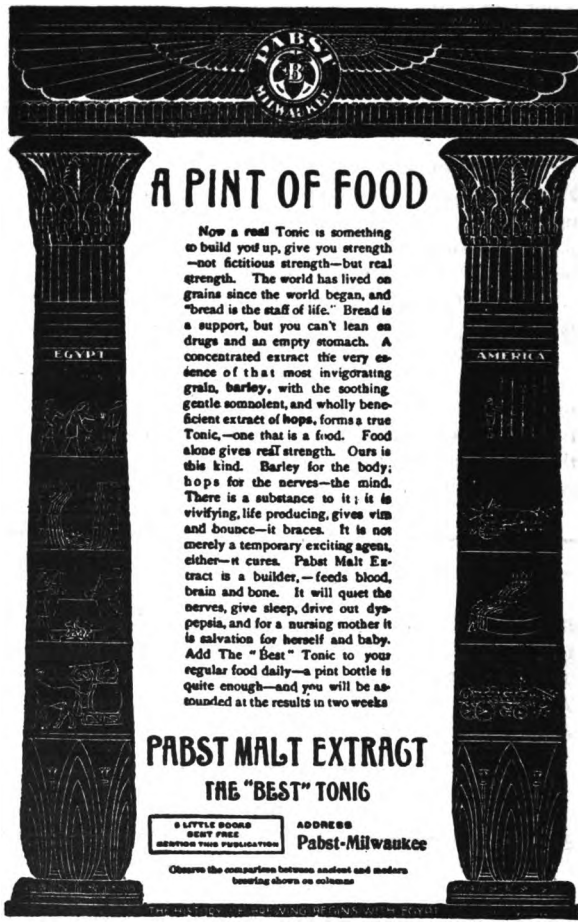
SEMI-MONTHLY. SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR A YEAR. FOREIGN SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR TWENTY-FIVE. THE TRADE SUPPLIED BY THE AMERICAN NEWS COMP'Y AND ITS BRANCHES. ADVERTISING RATES TO BE HAD ON APPLICATION TO THE PUBLISHERS,

STONE & KIMBALL

THE CAXTON BUILDING: CHICAGO.

Entered at the Chicago Post Office as Second Class Matter.

Digitized by Google


PABST
MILWAUKEE
A PINT OF FOOD
Now a real Tonic is something to build you up, give you strength —not fictitious strength—but real strength. The world has lived on grains since the world began, and "bread is the staff of life." Bread is a support, but you can't lean on drugs and an empty stomach. A concentrated extract the very essence of that most invigorating grain, barley, with the soothing gentle somnolent, and wholly beneficient extract of hops, forms a true Tonic,—one that is a food. Food alone gives real strength. Ours is this kind. Barley for the body; hops for the nerves—the mind. There is a substance to it; it is vivifying, life producing, gives vim and bounce—it braces. It is not merely a temporary exciting agent, either—it cures. Pabst Malt Extract is a builder,—feeds blood, brain and bone. It will quiet the nerves, give sleep, drive out dyspepsia, and for a nursing mother it is salvation for herself and baby. Add The "Best" Tonic to your regular food daily—a pint bottle is quite enough—and you will be astounded at the results in two weeks
EGYPT
AMERICA
PABST MALT EXTRACT
THE "BEST" TONIC
8 LITTLE BOOKS SENT FREE MENTION THIS PUBLICATION
ADDRESS
Pabst-Milwaukee
Observe the comparison between ancient and modern brewing shown on columns

BULLETIN OF NEW BOOKS PUBLISHED BY STONE & KIMBALL.

PIERRE AND HIS PEOPLE:

New Edition

Tales of the Far North. By Gilbert Parker. Printed at the University Press on laid paper. 18mo. 318 pages. Cloth. Price, $1.25, net.

THE BUILDING OF THE CITY BEAUTIFUL

Third Edition

A Romance. By Joaquin Miller. 16mo. Cloth. 192 pages. Price, $1.50, net.

The Arena: "It is one of the most powerful prose poems of our times, and alone would give the author a permanent place in literature.

THE AMATEUR EMIGRANT

From the Clyde to Sandy Hook. By Robert Louis Stevenson. 16mo. $1.25.

Fourth Thousand

Mr. Stevenson's account of his journey to America—written nearly fifteen years ago and now first published in book form. His experiences as a second-cabin passenger, a description of his fellow-travellers, and his adventures on landing in New York. The book is charming in style, wittily attractive in narration, and unusually interesting its novelty.

THE EBB-TIDE

A Trio and Quartette. 16mo. $1.25.

Sixth Thousand

London Times: "There is just enough of the coral reef and the palm grove, of cerulean sky and pellucid water, to indicate, rather than to present, local coloring. Yet when he dashes in a sketch it is done to perfection.... We see the scene vividly unrolled before us."

LITTLE EYOLF

Second Edition

A Drama in three acts, by Henrik Ibsen, translated by William Archer. In the GREEN TREE LIBRARY. 16mo. $1.50 net.

MAIN-TRAVELLED ROADS

Twelfth Thousand

Six Stories of the Mississippi Valley. By Hamlin Garland. New edition, with an introduction by W. D Howells. Illustrated. 16mo. 252 pages. Buckram Price, $1.25, net.

THE HOLY CROSS and Other Tales

Third Thousand

By Eugene Field. With decorations by L. J. Rhead. 16mo. 192 pages. Cloth. Price, $1.25 net.

The Critic: "In some of his more serious work Mr. Field reminds one of certain French writers of short stories,—of Coppee frequently, and sometimes even of Maupassant."

Digitized by Google

IMPORTERS

OF

Books, Newspapers and Magazines.
Subscriptions Received for any Publication in the World.

CHARLES MACDONALD & CO.

55 Washington St. - - - Chicago

Magazines, size of Harper's, bound for 60 cents.

Do you keep a DOG?

SEND FOR

PAMPHLET (Gratis)

On DISEASES, Etc.

TO SPRATTS PATENT (A. M.) L'TD

241 E. 56th St., New York

Fine Printing...

The Camelot Press... Books, Pamphlets, Catalogues and Programs, printed on the best paper. 840 Caxton Building, 334 Dearborn Street, Chicago. Telephone Harrison 311.

Digitized by Google

May I Send You
"To
California
and Back?"

It is the name of a delightful journey and a charming book.

While the book is free, the trip is not. You can, however, reach California over the

Santa Fe Route

as cheaply as via any other line, with better service and speedier flight.

Our improved Pullman tourist sleepers meet the wants of those who seek economy without sacrificing comfort.

Address
G. T. NICHOLSON
Gen. Pass. Agt.
Monadnock Bldg.
Chicago.

New Volume in the Green Tree Library

POEMS OF PAUL VERLAINE

Translated by GERTRUDE HALL. With pictures by HENRY MCCARTER. 16mo, $1.50, net. Also 100 numbered copies on Imperial Japanese Vellum, with artist's proofs of all the pictures. Small 4to. Nos. 1 to 15, containing an extra set of proofs on India paper, mounted, $15.00, net. Nos. 16 to 100, $10.00, net

STONE & KIMBALL, Chicago.

Digitized by Google

The Bibelot

SPECIAL. During the Summer THE BIBELOT will not be advertised in The Chap-Book. Subscribers who wish COMPLETE sets at the 50 cent rate, should order early, as the publisher cannot much longer supply numbers 1, 2 and 3 except at an advanced rate of 75 cents for the complete year; and these numbers are from now on only to be had on full subscriptions for 1895, and and not separately.

THOMAS B. MOSHER, Publisher,
37 Exchange St., Portland, Maine.

A NEW ROMANCE

BY GILBERT PARKER

When Valmond
Came to Pontiac

THE STORY OF A LOST NAPOLEON

By Gilbert Parker

16mo. $1.50. Nearly ready.

STONE & KIMBALL, Chicago.

Digitized by Google

$30,000

TO AUTHORS FOR

"Stories of Mystery"

THE CHICAGO RECORD offers to authors the sum of $30,000 for original stories written in English, no parts of which have ever been heretofore published. The offer is made upon the following conditions:

$20,000

will be paid in twelve cash prizes for the best twelve stories. The money will be divided as follows:

First Prize	$10,000
Second Prize	3,000
Third Prize	1,500
Fourth Prize	1,000
Fifth Prize	800
Two Prizes of $600 each	1,200
Five Prizes of $500 each	2,500
Making a total of	$20,000

The first prize will be paid for the story adjudged to be the best, the second prize for the story adjudged the next best, the third prize for the story adjudged to be the third in merit, the fourth prize for the fourth in merit, the fifth prize for the fifth in merit; two prizes of $600 each and five prizes of $500 each thus making the total of twelve prizes in $20,000.

$10,000

additional will be paid at space rates for stories of accepted value but which may not be awarded any of the twelve cash prizes.

The stories submitted in this competition are required to be "stories of mystery," in other words stories in which the mystery is not explained until the last chapter, in order that readers may be offered prizes for guessing the solution of the mystery in advance of its publication.

The stories must reach The Chicago Record at its office of publication, 181 Madison street, Chicago, Ill., before Oct. 1, 1895, and the awards will be made as soon after that date as they can be read and judged.

For full information authors will address

VICTOR F. LAWSON,

Publisher The Chicago Record, - Chicago, Ill., U. S. A.

Digitized by Google

A
Bouquet
of
Violets

VIOLETTE des INDES
PERFUME

JAS. S. KIRK & CO., U. S. A.
IMPORTERS

Sample bottle mailed post prepaid upon receipt of 10 cents.

Digitized by Google

SEP 18 1911
CAMBRIDGE, MASS.

THE

Chap-Book

SEMI-MONTHLY

Contents for June, 15, 1895.

ON THE FLY-LEAF OF CLARENDON'S HISTORY OF THE REBELLION — LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY

MACAIRE—A MELODRAMATIC FARCE IN THREE ACTS ACT III. — ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON AND WILLIAM ERNEST HENLEY

TWO POETS — LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON

A POET À LA MODE — DRAWING BY JOSSOT

NOTES

ANNOUNCEMENTS

BOOKS RECEIVED

PRICE 5 CENTS — $1.00 A YEAR

Published by

Stone & Kimball

Chicago

Digitized by Google

"Mirabeau stands out as the central figure of the times; the Greatest Statesman of France."

The . . .

French Revolution.

Tested by Mirabeau's Career.

Twelve Lectures on the History of the French Revolution, delivered at the Lowell Institute, Boston, Mass.,

By Dr. Hermann E. Von Holst.

At the invitation of the trustees of the Lowell Institute of Boston, Hermann E. von Holst, Professor of History in the University of Chicago gave a summary of his reflections on the causes of the French Revolution as tested by Mirabeau's career.

LECTURE HEADINGS.

I. The Heritage of Louis XIV. and Louis XV.
II. Paris and Versailles.
III. Mending the Old Garment with New Cloth.
IV. The Revolution before the Revolution.
V. A Typical Family Tragedy of Portentous Historical Import.
VI. The States-General.
VII. "The Party of One Man."
VIII. The 5th and 6th of October, 1789, and the Memoir of the 15th.
IX. The Decisive Defeat of November 7th.
X. Other Defeats and Mischievous Victories.
XI. Mirabeau and the Court.
XII. The End. A Unique Tragedy.

*** All questions which, for the general public, are perhaps the most difficult to understand, are lucidly and graphically discussed. Such a mass of information and suggestion is condensed into each of these lectures that no extracts would adequately represent their character.

Printed at the Riverside Press, on hand-made English paper, uncut edges. Two volumes, 12mo; price, $3.50 net.

CALLAGHAN & CO., Chicago, Ill.

Digitized by Google

On The Fly-Leaf OF CLARENDON'S HISTORY OF THE REBELLION

How life hath cheapened, and how blank
The Worlde is! like a fen
Where long ago unstained sank
The starrie gentlemen:
Since Marston Moor and *Newbury* drank
King *Charles* his gentlemen.

If Fate in any air accords
What Fate denied, O then
I ask to be among your Swordes.
My joyous gentlemen;
Towards Honour's heaven to goe, and towards
King *Charles* his gentlemen.

Louise Imogen Guiney.

Digitized by Google

Assyria, and Sardis, they see their fame grow dim,
As he tumbles in the dust every dome.
At length will come an hour when the stars shall feel his power,
And he shall have his will upon the sun.
Ere we know what he's about the stars will be put out,
And the wonder of the show will be undone.

CHARLES G. D. ROBERTS.

THE KING'S TREASURE

(Being an Episode in the Life of Dick Ryder, otherwise Galloping Dick, sometime Gentleman of the Road.)

IT WAS the narrowness of my fortunes, as much as my own giddy head, that leagued me in the business of the King's Treasure. I have always carried wise brains; there was never an adventure to my fist but I measured out its chances; and sometimes 't was taken, though against all odds, and other times 't was left for a foolhardiness. It was along of my mood. For the matter of that, we gentlemen of the road live no feather-bed lives, and it is our trade to forestall the assaults of Death. But this affair went, as it were, not only against my judgment but my will; and I make no doubt that I would not ha' taken up with it had it not been that my pockets were bare, and my head was singing with wine. Altogether, at the moment, I conceive that the world and I were on pretty lively terms. But 't was the leanness of my purse as drew me on. "My God," says I to Danny, throwing a crown at him, "and here's my last coin upon it." And there upon the spot the bargain was concluded; but the next day I was out of temper with myself. 'T was not the greatness of the peril that put me off, for I have never been stopped by a bloody point in all my days, but the truth

Digitized by Google

was, that there was never a rascal of the whole pack of our fellowship that I would care to join hands with on an emprise of the kind. I was not for couples myself; I kept myself aloof; and me and Old Irons wore the best reputations upon the road, but in very different ways, as you may fancy. Old Irons was as black a rogue as you may conjecture, being bred up from a lad for cutpurse and wheedler, and entertaining any business as would fetch him in a guinea to buy a bottle on. Out of his drink he was as cunning as he was savage, but in wine you would not match his bravadoes in Hell. And, by a curious chance, it was this very man that directed me to the folly of the adventure when it fell too late.

'T was Creech as had the information to start with, and took it from no less a person than Timothy Grubbe himself. "Aye, there you are," says Old Irons to me, "and who d' ye suppose is blind cuckoo enough for to walk into Timothy's net? Why, you, Dick Ryder," says he, "you and a chuck-head like Creech there." "As for that," I said, for I was nettled at his sneering, "I can see a point or two beyond Timothy Grubbe's back, and without even a wink from you."

"Rip me," says he, starting up, "d' ye think I could not ha' been in the job myself? And I suppose 't was not Timothy as came wheedling of me with his rat's eyes, and clapping me on the back for a lord, and thrusting forth his tongue at the sight of guineas that a man of heart might take in a night an' he used his weapons briskly. Bah!" says Old Irons, "I trust no thief-catcher, nor no go-between, not till I pull my locks at the topsman." And this was true enough about Timothy Grubbe, as every man of us knew very well. There was many as owed the Jug and the Tree to that mealy-mouthed scoundrel, with his red eyes and his complacent grin. If ever the devil came to London Town, it

Digitized by Google

was with Timothy's hide he covered himself. For it was his aim to stand in security somewhere half-way 'twixt us fellows and the Law, and squeeze the both; and but that he had the lives of scores upon his tongue, and was very useful withal at a pinch, both to cracksmen and to traps, he would have been hanged or pistolled for his pains long since. But, Devil or not, Timothy Grubbe was not a name to frighten me, nor was I to be lectured by a sot like Old Irons. And so I told him roundly; and then while we were drinking at the "Bull's Head," who should come up but the man himself. He stepped forward to us smartly, as though we were the particular game he was after, and, "Ho! Ho! Dick Ryder," says he, with his sickly grin, "and there's sport ahead, is there Dick? Pretty yellow coins to fill your pockets, eh? So, so, Dick; and you look full-spunked for business. What?" and he stood there wagging the head upon his wry neck, as though he had fallen prematurely from the topsman's cart.

Old Irons said nothing, for he was mighty quiet when Timothy Grubbe was about; but I could not keep silence before a half-hanged, mal-faced mongrel like him. "And who are you, Timothy Grubbe," said I, "to come athrusting in your nose atween two gentlemen at supper? Does his Majesty give you that right along of the privilege to clap poor canters in the Jug?" He smiled more than ever, nodding his twisted head, but shot me an evil look out of his narrow eyes. "Ah, here's a wit," says he, "Here's a wit as the ladies of the Court have lost. A fine young gentleman, Captain Irons, and a fine clean job he made nigh Petersfield last week; and a fine entertainment, too, he will make some day upon Tyburn Tree, with the Ordinary a praying over him, and his heels a kicking in the air! 'T will be a better sight than you will afford, Captain Irons, for all the little matter at Bedford, and Colonel Truscott's jade,

Digitized by Google

that died a natural death, in course, last seventh of August. Why," says he, "I have known gentlemen of this kidney now for twenty years, and I'll warrant I never put eyes upon a braver figure than Dick Ryder. This is some nobleman's byblow, surely, Captain Irons," says he, addressing him but watching me.

"Now, damn you!" I cried, getting off my seat, "an' you have not the civility to quit yourself, I'll take leave to handle you."

Old Irons stuck out an arm to hold me, being turned very white in the gills at the references to himself, but I was all amuck with fury, and I drew a knife on Grubbe.

"Ha!" says he, not changing his tone, but keeping his eyes warily upon me and slipping dexterously aside, "'t is a mettlesome lad. I'll wager him against a shipload of his Majesty's officers." Then: "Put that down," says he in another voice, very sharp, but still quiet. I looked at him, and he burst out laughing. "Oh, fie, Ryder," he said, "to take a jest amiss like this! Come, my cock, come; put up that gully, and drink for me to a fine moon to-morrow evening. I'll warrant we all love a moon. 'T is a fine sight to watch the heavens sprinkled with stars and to know that the Lord Almighty is upon His throne," and chuckling to himself over his blasphemy, he called up the landlord with some wine.

But though I was embarked upon this business, and that, as it were, in a kind of fellowship with him, I would see him burst ere I kept the knave company. And the truth was that I was now maddened to be linked with him, but I durst not go back upon Creech, as I considered coming forth from the tavern; and moreover, I had myself drawn Zachary Mills into the same ploy, a lad of spirit, with a serviceable weapon, and a merry pair of lungs. And so it fell that we made the venture, as had been already agreed, upon

Digitized by Google

the following evening. The coach was bound for Chatham with the kegs of his Majesty's guineas for the ships in that port, and first I must post down the road early in the afternoon to determine a position for our ambuscade. I reckoned to come up with the escort over Shooter's Hill, some miles this side of Dartford; and having marked the spot and laid out a rude plan, I rode on then to Dartford itself, where I pulled up at the "Pigeons" for a pint of wine. I had no thought at the first but to moisten my throat and be off, but the day was warm and the tavern mighty cool and alluring; and there I fell a-talking with a civil-mannered fellow, that was a chandler hard by. He was a comfortable old sobersides, of an affluent habit, and pretty well to do, as I suspected. He talked like a mill-stream, and, being on easy terms with the landlord, soon drew him also into the conversation; so that in a little there was the three of us discoursing together just as pleasantly as though we had been brought up from boys in a batch. The innkeeper, who was an affable man, fetched out a choice bottle for his crony, and having taken a fancy to myself, nothing will suit but I must join them. Nor was I loth to do so, for as yet it was early, and there was a dusty road 'twixt me and our place of assignation. And that, I suppose, with the good cheer and the undisguised admiration of the culleys, set me babbling rather plainer than was wise, so that in the end the chandler looks at me inquisitively.

"You have seen a deal of life," he says; "one might wonder, to be curious, what trade you might follow."

That shut me up in a trice, for I had been talking of bloody things I had seen adventured. "Ah, yes," said I carelessly, for I knew it was best to lead 'em boldly out of their suspicions, if so be they had already conceived any. "I ha' seen a damned sight more evil deeds than I could

Digitized by Google

say. But when the Law says 'Mum,' why I says 'Mum,' too, as in duty bounden."

"Oh!" says the fat chandler brightly. "Are you an officer?" he says. I winked. "Hark 'ee," said I, "when silence is called, there best be no questions," and I nodded at him meaningly. "But an' I might speak of what my masters would fain leave in oblivion, I could tell tales as would astonish you. Why even to-day——" says I, and there broke off. "Bah!" I says, "my tongue wags."

"We 'll ha' some more wine," says the chandler after a moment, and with extreme friendliness.

"Well," said I, for the whim ran into my head on the moment to set their fat eyes a-goggling, "if it be another glass, why I will not say no; but upon that limit I stop. D 'ye understand? I stop," I said, bringing my foot with the stamp on the floor. "His Majesty's business can ill afford to wait upon any man's thirst."

"His Majesty's business!" cried the fat chandler, exchanging a glance with the innkeeper, and opening his eyes.

"His Majesty!" says I sharply. "I said nothing of his Majesty. Must you be putting words between a gentleman's teeth?" "No, no," says the fat chandler hastily, "'t was my mistake," and signed to the landlord to bring another bottle. When it was come he filled the glasses and put one to his lips. "Well," he says, smiling at me amiably, "Here's to the success of any business you may have in hand, friend; and I 'm sure 'tis of importance."

"Ah!" says I, after a draught, and shaking my head, sagely, "You may say that. Why, if 't were not for me that stands here His Majesty might be ten thousand guineas the poorer this night."

The chandler lifted his brows at the landlord again, and smiled and nodded, as though he would say, "We are getting to it now." I brought my fist down upon the bench

Digitized by Google

with a thump. "Does any man tell me," I cried, "that I 'm not the match of a dozen snarling rascals such as may chance to pounce upon his Majesty's coach this side of Chatham?"

"What!" said the chandler, starting. "Is there an escort to Chatham to-night?"

"Rot me," says I, feigning to stare at him stupidly. "Whose wits are wool-gathering that you gabble about Chatham? I know what I know," I says, "and I can hold my tongue with any man." "Yes, yes," says the innkeeper, soothingly. "Indeed, sir, 't is so. You are a very discreet gentleman, I'll warrant, and a brave one, too," and the two fools regarded me with fresh esteem and wonder. But I was not disposed to juggle away the afternoon in the society of a pair of tabbies, and, truth to say, I know not what put me in the humour to fool them so, unless 't was the wine, which was excellent, and for which they deserved some return. But already I was regretting my piece of sport; not that I cared two pinches for the simpletons; but 't is a wise tongue that keeps the habit of silence. So making them my adieux, which, on their part, were very respectful, I left the tavern and rode back to our rendezvous at the "Joiners' Arms" in the little village of Lewisham. There I found Creech in a black mood, but Zacchary bubbling with excitement.

"We 're on a lunatic job, and we 're a pack of fools; that's what we are," says Creech with an oath; and with that I knew that he, too, had been talking with Old Irons.

"Well," said I, "'t was you put us on to it, Dan, and why in God's name do you change your tune at this hour of night?" For it angered me to see him whimpering and maybe setting silly notions aflow in the lad's head. But Zacchary, as it turned out, was game enough. "Come out of that, Dan," he says laughing. "Fetch out old Blood-

Digitized by Google

drinker, and let's see his temper. Stab us all, Dan, but we're more than the match of King James's scum."

"There's sense," says I, well enough pleased, "and there's spunk too; and the sooner you come by your own again, the better for us all, Dan."

"You'll have your belly full soon enough, young fellow," says Dan with a sneer, turning to Zacchary. "'T is not the cock that crows the loudest as uses his spurs best. And as for you, Dick Ryder, you know I'm no white liver, and I'll trouble you to take back those words."

"Sink me, Danny, I'll swallow 'em whole," said I laughing, "if 't will serve to set you in your stirrups again." But he looked very nasty, and so I took him by the arm aside, and, "Look 'ee," I says, "Don't go for to spoil the spirit of Zacchary there. The boy's willing: and there's stuff in him to stop a regiment. And here's the moral of it. Why an' so be we have been damned fools enough to rattle the dice for Timothy Grubbe, why we're fools, and there's no more to say. But what's gone is gone, and to curl up with the mollygrubs because the milk is a trifle sour, is neither to your credit nor to mine. And that's plain," I says. He grumbled a little further, but seeing that he was coming round, I said no more; but that young bantam Zacchary, who was well primed with drink, must needs stick in his tongue in a gibing fashion.

"Let me rot for a corpse," he says, clinking his glass, "but I'd think shame to turn pale afore a small job like this, more especially after twenty years' service. 'T is not my notion of business," says he, looking very scornfully at Creech. But I saw that Dan was scowling, and the lad was getting over-ripe with liquor, so I broke in roughly.

"Hold up there, you young swine," I said, "and let less go in and less come out at your mouth."

"Damme, Dick Ryder," says Zacchary, jumping to his

Digitized by Google

feet. "I won't take no such terms from you, for all the fellow you think yourself. No, nor from a white feather, like Creech," he cries, returning again to Dan.

"Sit down, you fool," I said sharply. But Creech was on his legs too, and had his fingers on his pistol, and there was like to be trouble on my hands. I took Zacchary by the collar and threw him back into his chair, where he lay struggling with me. Creech was furious. "I'll cut the heart out of you," says he. "You muck-worm, you —— I'll slit your gizzard you ——." But this was more than I could endure, for Zacchary was struggling to be at Creech, and Creech was reaching round me to fall on Zacchary, and all because the one chose to take a fit of temper, and the other had swallowed more wine than was good for him.

"Curse you, Dan," I said, "I'm no watchdog to keep two fools from each other's throat. Drop that pistol," I says, "and shake yourself together, while I muzzle this bloody-minded young rogue."

Creech muttered, but dropped his hand, and I pinioned Zacchary with my arms. "By Gad," I said, "but I've a mind to split open that ugly head of yours. The Bedlamite I was to have bestowed a kindness on a numskull that does not know how to behave before his betters! And this your first job of any account, too!"

That seemed to sober him, for he stopped struggling and swearing filthy oaths, and sat sullen in his chair.

When we set forth, hard upon nine o'clock, the pair were both still very surly, but presently Zacchary's spirits rose, for he was but a raw hand with the temper of a boy, and the prospect of the encounter scattered his ill-humour. He said little, but whistled away cheerfully, forging on his horse ahead of us, as though impatient to be over the hill. Creech too was pretty mute, save now and then for an oath which he spat at his nag when it stumbled in a rabbit-hole. But when

Digitized by Google

we had got to the crest of the hill and looked down upon the open stretch of land beyond, he pulled in, and says he with another oath, "There's a moon out."

"The better for us to pick 'em off, Dan," I returned, laughing at him.

"Oh, damn the moon," said Zacchary. "Let's push forward and come to quarters."

"Softly, my young bantam," I said, "and where the Hell d'ye suppose you'll be finding your game by this?"

"Oh," says Creech with a sneer, "they're ahiding from Zacchary Mills, that's what they are. They're all afraid of him and his barkers. They know his stomach for blood, they do. We ain't to do nothing, Dick Ryder, but to set down upon our haunches and see 'em put up their hands and cry for mercy to this fire-eater here."

"Hold your tongue, Dan," said I angrily, for I could see Zacchary's eyes gleaming. "Wait till we are finished with the job and then, if you come out clear, you can settle your jealousies together. I'll not interfere. But there's one road before us now, and that's what we must follow."

There was no further word spoken until we had rode down into the flat and come up with the spot on which I had pitched for the sally. The road here was bordered upon the one side by a tall hedge with a ditch and upon t' other by a strip of green marsh; and a little below this we took up our stand beneath a clump of elms for rather more than half-an-hour. Zacchary grew very restless, but Creech was stolid enough by now, only turning an eye on the moon from time to time and cursing her for a spoil-sport. And I will admit that she was an interference, for she was a full wheel, and the road lay in a white light, twenty paces before us, so clear that the shadows of the trees lay in a dark wavering mesh along it. But if a gentleman of the road must be hindered by the impudent accidents of the weather,

Digitized by Google

he had best give up roaming and settle down with empty pockets afore a mercer's counter. By and bye Zacchary bent his ears to the ground. "They 're coming," he says, and whipped out his pistols with glee. Sure enough I could hear far away a rumbling noise, borne down on the wind, which blew sharply from the north-west. "I'll reckon to take two on the first blow," says he boastfully.

"Stand by there," said I, brusquely, "and keep your bragging tongue quiet. What would you be up to?"

"Why," said Zacchary, "shan't we march up and cock our pistols at 'em?"

"Yes," said I, "and a shot in the stomach for us all. You fall back, Zacchary Mills, and leave these appointments to me. D' ye think they will pull up for the likes of your pretty face?"

"What shall we do, then?" he asked anxiously. "You best just follow me," I answered, "and no word or stroke till I give the signal."

And a little after that the coach drew into sight away at the bend of the road. Whereupon I wheeled round, and with Dan on my left, and with Zacchary clinging close to my right, cantered slowly up the highway to meet it. It came swinging down at a merry pace, and flashed out upon the open swamp into the brilliant moonlight; and just at that we put heels to our nags and rode forward at a hand-gallop. The coach was as plain as if it had been midday, and I could count the heads of the four as sat on the box with the driver; but from the speed at which we came up, they could never have suspected our design. And the first hint of the matter, as well as the first words on the occasion, came from the coachman, who, seeing as we did not divide to let him shoot through, shouted in a warning voice. But we took no notice. "Stand close," I whispered under my breath, and they both held in tight till the flanks of our

Digitized by Google

horses grazed aud brushed against each other. And then someone rose suddenly upon the box. "What the Devil," he cried; "where are you coming, you drunken fools?"

Now I know the way of drivers, and have never met one as was not for saving his horses, an' he could; and sure enough, as I had calculated, the coachman, seeing how we still rode on abreast for him, suddenly, and upon the instant, pulled the leaders across the roadway out upon the green swamp. The swiftness of this strategy, when they were in full speed, threw the horses into confusion, and they pranced and came back upon their haunches, backing the coach with a bump into a puddle of water. But the movement came a second too late, for Creech, who, sweeping along on my left, swerved out of line and ran his mare full face upon the struggling horses. The shock sent 'em all to the ground, and Creech in the thick of the melly; but I had no time to spend upon him then, for at that moment I put a shot in the coachman, lest he should do further mischief, and the next second the firing broke out.

The first thing I was aware of was a bullet through the cuff on my wrist, but by this Zacchary and I had been carried to the rear of the coach, and were using our pistols pretty freely. Zacchary knocked over a tall fellow that was leaning over the top with a blunderbuss, and ere his dangling body had time to fall off the coach, I sent a bullet through his neighbor. I heard, too, the crack of a piece from the other side, and guessed that Danny was at work. But the top was a bad place for a seige, and the culleys in their fury came rattling down to the ground, shouting and priming their weapons as they came. The first that landed came at me with a muzzle up, and I, having no shot left for him, must needs meet him with the toasting fork, which was an ugly case for me, if his excitement should leave him any aim. But at that very moment down came the clouds upon

Digitized by Google

the moon, and the sky fell thick with darkness. I had spurred Calypso to run him down, and just as the blackness spread there was the noise of his barker, and flop she went upon her foreknees, rolling over in the dust. My shoulder came with a smack upon the road, but in a trice I was out of the saddle and on my feet, and ere he could draw his sword had spitted him like a fowl. Suddenly, to my surprise (for I thought she was done for), Calypso got to her legs, and with a whinney galloped down the road in a state of panic. But this was no time for considerations of her, and, in truth, I knew she would make for her old stables; so, gripping my iron, I rushed up to where Zacchary was being hard pressed by three stout fellows who, hacking at him with their points, were driving him step by step into the ditch. As I sprang forward it ran into my head to wonder where the Devil was Creech, for I had seen nothing of him since he had fallen in the collision, and he might be food for maggots by now. But there and then was the wonder answered, and, indeed, I might have guessed it sooner had I not been so occupied. For there were some ten or so of the escort to start with, and now but four remained, and of the dead I could lay but two to my credit, beside the coachman. Well, just as I pounced upon the nearest man that was swiping at Zacchary, a shot rang out, and slap he goes upon his face, wriggling a little. I turned at that, and there was Dan, sure enough, the white light of the moon, which shone forth again, striking on his black face, right in the middle of the frightened horses, and propping his pistol on the ribs of one that had fallen.

"Bravo, Danny!" says I, and stuck my iron through the ribs of Zacchary's second assailant. But thereupon, and while Zacchary was finishing off the last of 'em, I heard a sound behind me, and felt something tingle in my side. Turning about I came face to face with a sort of officer

Digitized by Google

man by the coach side, with a red cut across his face, which maybe was some of my own handiwork. The point had slipped through my thigh, and had I not moved would, doubtless, have gone to my midriff. I turned mighty dizzy of a sudden, and I remember that his face went from me in a mist; I had, moreover, a sickly sense of wobbling on my legs. But by an effort of my mind I recall squaring myself on them, and then, feeling still that I was going, I lunged forward blindly. The sword struck him somewhere, and he went back npon his head under the wheels. I myself was carried with a bang against the coach, and leaned there, supporting myself vaguely for a moment, until I grew conscious that the vehicle was shifting. Then I drew off somehow, and opened my eyes. It was the plunging of the scared horses that was shaking the coach, and as I looked my gaze fell stupidly upon the fellow under the wheels, who was struggling to rise in a feeble fashion. The horses backed and jumped forward, and the wheels dragged over his neck, and after that he stirred no more.

Then it seemed to me there was a long pause. There was a cricket buzzing in my ears, and a flock of sheep came dancing before my eyes, surging up and down. But after a time I looked about and there was silence upon the night; and then again someone came running up against me, and I heard Zacchary's voice, crying in jubilant tones, "I ha' killed three, Dick," says he, "I ha' killed three," slapping me on the shoulder.

"Damn you," says I, "Keep your hands off me, you dung-fork," and then I burst out laughing. Zacchary's face was pretty plain by this time, and I saw him looking at me. "Ha' they done you?" he says. "Where's Creech?" says I, but Lord, I know where Creech would be, if he were alive; and there he was, for sure, rifling the pockets of the escort as lay dead. "Give me a hand," says I to Zac-

Digitized by Google

chary, "There 's a bodkin through my kidneys." "We finished 'em off," he cries. "I ha' killed three," repeating the phrase in a silly, braggart way.

"You bloody-minded young knave," I says, "What the Hell is it who killed whom. Stand up there, Dan," I says, "and let 's get to business."

"'T was my sword as done it all," says Zacchary in excitement. "Keep your mouth, you young devil," I said, for I was fretted with my wound; and I jerked my elbow into his side for a reminder. Now, I was leaning full heavy upon Zacchary's shoulder, and my face was turned to where Creech was stooping among the corpses; when all of an instant the quiet was startled by a sharp sound, and Zacchary, loosening his hold on me, slipped to the earth with a groan. I fell with his body, which quivered under me, but pulling myself up quickly stared at Creech. "What the Hell is this?" said I.

Creech met my eyes in bewilderment. "There's no one left," he says in a low voice. "Where did that come from?" said I. And just then by way of answer came another crack, and a bullet passed Creech's nose. "My God!" says he, and whisked about. There was the pause of an instant, and a third report sounded, and Creech staggered and then began to run with a shambling, tottering gait away upon the London road. But I stood staring. And suddenly out of the coach a black figure jumped hastily, and running round to the front clambered upon the box.

"Hell!" said I, and forthwith made for the coach as fast as my shaking legs would let me. The man had gotten the reins in his hand when I reached the vehicle; and I had just time to fling myself at a strap on the rumble when the horses plunged and reared as if under the whip, and the wheels turning slowly, the coach rolled on sideways for a few paces,

Digitized by Google

and then lumbering upon the road, broke into a canter upon the road to Chatham.

Dangling from the leathern strap, I was bumped from point to point along the road, which was like to be bad for my wound, as I soon discovered from the growing pain in my groin, and a further seizure of faintness. And yet it passed my wits how I was to struggle up to the body of the coach, with it in motion and my strength running out on a tide. But as the job was fairly set for me, I was not the poltroon to give in without a wrestle, and so very slowly and very feebly I hauled myself up till my legs drew off the ground and my hands clutched the railing of the seat. By good luck my wrists held, and though I felt the muscles shaking like jelly in my arms I pulled myself higher still, until at last my nose rose over the level of my knuckles. And there I hung suspended for a time, with very quick breath, and a deathly sickness in my belly. But I was not yet in extremity, despite the ugly circumstances, and gathering my spirit for a final essay, I flung myself, as it were, forward into the air with a kick of my legs, and came down with my breast upon the iron rails and the rest of me stuck out over the road. After that it was a small matter by comparison to wriggle across the seat on to the coach-top, and here for full five minutes I lay athwart the cushions, sweating like a horse, and with the trees and the moon and the whole environing landscape rushing round and swaying in my head. But when I picked up my senses I settled down pretty comfortable in the seat and began to look about me and consider. The first thing I set eyes upon was the dark figure on the box, bent over the horses, and though I could make out very little, for the moon was in jail again, the turn of his back seemed somehow familiar. But now, when I had time to reflect, it appeared to me that I had run my neck into a damned foolish business. For here was the stage, with all

Digitized by Google

the bloody marks of battle on it, and one dead body at least, as I could perceive, rolling about on top—here was the coach, I say, running straight for Dartford, with me seated there like a lamb for to be galloped along to Tyburn. Just as these considerations turned sharply in my mind, and I was vaguely revolving the chance of an escape from the quandary I had won at so much trouble, the man on the box suddenly pulled up the horses, and we came to a stop abreast of a patch of wood. The corpse that was jumping about on the roof settled down quietly at that, and I had only time to follow his example and lie flat between the seats as the moon shown forth once more, when the man skipped down lightly from his perch and coming round the coach opened the door. This proceeding tickled my curiosity, and by edging myself along I could thrust my nose over the roof and observe his movements. Then it was for the first time that the full design of this abominable plot was reveled to me; for the moonlight struck clear upon his face, and it was the face of that wrynecked scoundrel, Timothy Grubbe. I had well-nigh screamed out in my rage to discover his double perfidy, but I kept my oaths under and watched him closely. He scrambled into the coach and reappeared next instant carrying in his arms a heavy keg under the burden of which he staggered across the road into the brushwood. As soon as this was dispatched he returned and fetched out a second, which he proceeded to hide in the same way; and he repeated the performance a third time. By this it was plain that the lousy knave was concealing the King's treasure, and I could ha' ripped the vitals out of him and would ha' done it then and there, but that I was without a weapon of any kind and my wound would barely suffer me to sit up, let alone engage with a sound man like him. But when he had mounted the box again and drove off, no doubt in high glee, I'll take oath, weapon or no weapon, that I

Digitized by Google

would have climbed over the roof and choked him from behind if I had had the free use of my limbs. Old Irons was right, and to be mixed up with a stinkard like that was a piece of folly for a boy. Why, it was for us dolts to settle the escort, while he sat comfortable in his hole, and never so much as showing a face in the fight. And when that was done, it was a pistol through the window for Zacchary and Creech and me, and the yellow-boys for him. This discovery sent me into a black choler, in which I would hear no suggestions of prudence for my own safety. I swore I would be even with him, if only for the blood of Zacchary. But the Devil of it was that here was me being driven into Dartford with never a word to say for myself. 'T was true he was in ignorance that I set behind him, and this set me thinking, so that presently I had contrived a manœuvre to pursue when we reached the town. 'T was hazardous, but, the Lord knows, I was less like to care for hazards at that moment than ever in my life.

And in this wise we rattled into Dartford, each of us I daresay, encumbered with strong emotions. Timothy Grubbe drew up before an inn, and descending from the box rapped loudly at the door. But as for me I took no heed of him after that, for letting myself in a gingerly way to the ground upon the other side I shambled off into the night. By good fortune that same afternoon I had noticed the office of the Justice, and thither I now made my way with my best speed. I could not forbear a grin to myself to think of me on an emprise like this, to confront a Justice in his own house. 'T was pitch and toss at the best, I knew, but I would have the heart out of Timothy Grubbe somehow. So when I was got unto the Justice's door I knocked smartly for admittance, and presently you might ha' seen me hob-anobbing with his worship, him all eyes and mouth, listening to my tale. "How many was there, did you say?"

Digitized by Google

says he. "There was six of 'em," I replied, "and bloody butchers all, as this rip in my side will witness." "Poor fellow!" says the Justice kindly. "Pour yourself another glass," and looking at me out of his mild eyes with interest. "But you secured one scoundrel," he says. "Secured," says I, "yes; and that's the fact. Left for dead I was, as I 'm telling you, and him standing over the poor dead bodies to filch 'em of their purses, when down comes my pistol-butt on his head." "You 're a brave fellow," says he approvingly, "and this ruffian is safely bestowed in the coach?" "Well," says I, "and that 's where he was; but' as your worship will perceive, I am all of a daze, and maybe the villain will escape his bonds, if so be your worship will not lay your hands on him forthright." "Aye, that I will," said he, "we 'll despatch the rogue"; and, rising from his chair, summoned his men. But at that instant there came a noisy clatter on the door, and the Justice stared at me. "Why, who is this at such a time?" he asked.

I knew well enough who it was, for Timothy Grubbe was not the man to leave himself touched with suspicions, and I had already fathomed his cunning purpose; which, indeed, was why I had forestalled him. His worship went to the door, and presently I heard voices in the hall, the one of which I distinguished easily enough. And after a little, as I sat sipping my wine, the Justice came back, looking very perplexed. "Why, what is this?" he says. "Here is a fellow that brings a tale as like your own as may be, save that 't is he is the hero." I started, and regarded him in an amaze. "Why," says I, "all was killed but me and the prisoner, and that I 'll swear." We stared at each other. "What like-of a man?" I asked, in a low voice. "Why, a small fellow," says he, "with his head to one side." My God!" I cried, feigning an excitement; "take him, your worship. 'T is he, do n't let him escape." "Why, what 's

Digitized by Google

amiss?" he says, surprised. "'T is the man himself," I said. "Your prisoner?" he asked. I nodded. "Oh, my Lord," says the Justice, rubbing his hands, "this is fine news. He has given himself into our hands. You shall see him, you shall face him, and identify him"; and he chuckled. I chuckled, too. "Why, yes," I says, "I 'll warrant I 'll face him." With that, out pops the Justice, and soon after returns with Timothy Grubbe, sure enough, on his heels. "Perhaps," says he, "you will repeat your statement afore this gentleman."

I could scarce keep from roaring with laughter, to see Timothy Grubbe's face so suddenly aghast at me sitting there confidential. "Yes, that is the fellow," I said, "I 'd know him among a hundred by his ugly neck." "Do you know who he is?" asked the Justice. "Well," said I dubiously, "As like as not, he would be that same black ruffian, Dick Ryder." "I 've heard of him, I 've heard of him," says the Justice, rubbing his hands again. But Timothy Grubbe was no fool, as I knew very well, and though he had started at the first, and had worn a frown of embarrassment upon his face throughout this colloquy, he was contained enough now when he addressed his worship.

"Mr. Justice," says he sharply, "I have no notion what sort of figure you play in this farce, but, whatever it be, I must interfere with your amusements for a moment and ask you to arrest this man in the King's name." His worship stared, and then laughed a little. "Oh!" says he, "That 's it, is it?" Grubbe turned on him. "This man," he said, speaking in his harshest voice, "though the Devil, his father, knows how he comes here, was the chief of the gang that attacked and robbed the stage, as I have informed you." He said it so firmly, and with such an appearance of authority, that his worship looked staggered, and said nothing. But it was time for me to put in my tongue, if I was to keep my

Digitized by Google

post. "Ah!" says I, very sarcastic, "and 't is a brave bold tongue you ply for an audacious cut-throat. You have it all pat, as one would say. And perhaps you could swear to 'em in a court of justice; no one better. And I suppose, my fine fellow, 't is me that 's this same Dick Ryder, and 't is you as had charge of his Majesty's treasure."

Timothy Grubbe looked at me, with lowered brows, out of his little red eyes. "I don't know what name you put yourself," he said in his rasping voice. "I have no such intimate acquaintance with gentlemen of the road. But I do know as I shall have you clapped in prison ere an hour passes. But why do you delay?" says he, suddenly addressing the Justice imperiously. "I have already asked you to place this fellow under arrest." His worship was very much disturbed. "Softly, softly," he says, taking a pinch of snuff absently. "How am I to judge between you?" "Judge," says Timothy with a sneer. "I warrant his Majesty will have a word to say upon judges when this incompetence reaches his ears. The Justice turned red. "Why———," he stammered and looked with hesitation at Grubbe. "Mr. Justice," I said, for I could see the case was turning against me, "I ask you to seize this man on a charge of highway robbery and murder." Grubbe gave me an ugly smile as though he had gotten the best of me now, and I will admit that I was a little afraid myself. "But there is no evidence," says his worship, frowning. "There is none to speak to the truth of either." And at that word all of a sudden I took a notion that sent the blood spinning in my veins and brought me to my feet very solemn and certain. I have always come out of difficulties upon the proper side, in some degree by the favour of fortune, but the more, I take it, thanks to my own ingenious wits. And here was the chance to turn to account an idle humour which I had till now regarded more as a piece of reckless folly.

Digitized by Google

"As to that," says I slowly, "there 's plenty to speak to my identity, but it is an ill hour to fetch 'em from Town." Timothy Grubbe grinned. "Yet I am loth to keep your worship in suspense," I says, "and myself under so foolish a suspicion, and, faith, we 'll e'en put up with a witness or two in Dartford, an' it please your worship." Timothy shot a sharp glance at me, and the Justice gave a sigh of relief. "Come," says he more cheerfully, "that is well; and we 'll take the witnesses at once." "Indeed," says I, with my eyes on Grubbe, "if your worship will but fetch 'em out of bed, there 's an honest chandler by the name of Tyrwhitt, of this town, and the host of the 'Pigeons,' that knows what my business was this day." "Tyrwhitt!" says the Justice, "yes, I know him—a worthy fellow. We 'll have 'em both," and opening the door briskly he gave an order to his men. Timothy Grubbe scowled, and scratched his chin, with his evil eyes upon me. I sat down again, indifferent, and finished my wine. But Timothy said nothing, nor indeed did anything further pass between us three until the return of the messengers. When there was a rap on the door, the Justice stepped across. "Come in, Tyrwhitt," he says, "come in, my good man." But when the fat chandler was got in, and ere the Justice could say another word, the man served my purpose better than I could have anticipated. For he gazed about in a stupid, sleepy fashion, looked vacantly on Grubbe, and then his eyes dropping on me he blinked and gave a cry. "Well, sir," says the Justice, "do you know this man?" "Why, yes," says the fat chandler, brightening up, "'t is the gentleman as had charge of his Majesty's gold to take to Chatham." Grubb started aback, and made as though to speak, but was silent. "Ha!" says the Justice, "Now, it seems we are getting upon the scent." And thereupon he called in the landlord of the "Pigeons," who entered in some trepidation. "Do you know this

Digitized by Google

man?" asked the Justice, now very stiff and formal. Old Jolly-boy looked at Grubbe and shook his head, and then with a glance at me, said in a public whisper to his worship, "'T is an officer of his Majesty's, upon a secret service," and nodded mysteriously.

"Oh, ho!" said his worship with a smile. "Faith, I think we have it now," and he regarded Timothy sternly. "I think," he says, "my good highwayman, that the gaol-house is the place for you," and chuckled as if he had made a jest. But Timothy said nothing, shifting his small dark eyes from one to another viciously. "What!" says the inn-keeper, "is this a highwayman?" and retreated a step. The Justice nodded in good humour. "But won't be one much longer, I fear me," he says. "Faith, 't was a matter I know much about," says the fat chandler complacently, "for me and this gentleman discussed it over our wine."

"Ah!" says the Justice with an approving glance at me, "a fine, brave fellow that, Tyrwhitt, whom I commend to your kind hospitality for his wound's sake." "Oh, I shall be well enough, your worship," said I, getting on my feet, "and I will e'en take the generous offer of any friend here for a bandage and a glass of wine more."

"And welcome," says the chandler, very warmly. But all the time Timothy Grubbe said nothing, only looking at me with a scowling smile. He was a reptile of spunk, was Grubbe, and no doubt he saw there was nothing more to be said that night. So he held his tongue; he was never one to waste his time, was Timothy. But I was not going to part like that. I would have an oath out of him somehow. "'t is a pity," I said, turning to go, "that the rogues got away with the gold." "Aye, 't is a pity," said the Justice. "I wish," said I, "that I knew where 't was hid—in some patch of wood, maybe." The Justice nodded, but Timothy looked up suddenly, a flash of intelligence lit his eyes,

Digitized by Google

and he ground his teeth fiercely and muttered, giving me a bloody look. I could not refrain from laughing at that. "Well," says I, "'t is a comfort to know that one rogue at least will take no share in the plunder." The Justice laughed too, and they all laughed; and upon that I got out of the house roaring with laughter. For I had left Timothy with that news to spend a very discomfortable night. But as for me, I was in high feather, and after patching up my wound, which the chandler's good lady tended, and narrating a string of adventures to the gaping ninnies over a steaming bowl, I crept out of the house when all were abed, and, mounting a nag which I found in the stables, rode without more ado to the little piece of wood in which the gold was hid. I distributed as much as I could carry in packages about my saddle, and having concealed the rest against a later opportunity, I set out in good spirits; reaching Maidstone early the next day, where I remained in quarters for a week or so.

H. B. MARRIOTT WATSON.

DEGENERATION

I WRITE this paper as a solemn, an earnest warning, an appeal to the unsuspecting and serene general public not to read Dr. Max Nordau's book *Degeneration*. I give this word of admonition with much the same spirit of despairing yet powerless misery as might animate the warning of any slave to a despised habit, a hashish-eater, an opium smoker, an alcoholic inebriate. I have read this book of Dr. Nordau's, and through it I am become the unwilling victim of a most deplorable, most odious, most blighting habit—that of searching for degenerates. I do not want or like to do this, but I do it instinctively, mechanically. The habit has poisoned all the social relations of my life,

Digitized by Google

has entered into my views of the general public; it has sapped my delight in novelty, choked my admiration of genius, deadened my enthusiasm, silenced my opinions; and it has brought these wretched conditions not only into my regard of matters and persons of the present times, but retrospectively it has tainted the glories of history. All this is exceeded by the introspective blight of the book through exacting a miserable and mortifying self-examination, which leads to the despairing, the unyielding conclusion that I am myself a degenerate.

The book is, unfortunately, so explicit in explanation as to lure every reader to amateur investigation. Indeed, such a vast array of mental and physical traits are enumerated as stigmata—the marks of the beast—as to paralyze the thoughtless, and to make the judicious grieve. Our mental traits we can oftimes conceal from public view, our moral traits we always conceal, but many of our physical characteristics can not, alas, be wholly hidden. Dr. Nordau enumerates many physical stigmata, all interesting, but perhaps the most prominent, most visible one, is the degenerate malformation of the ear.

I was present recently at an interesting function whereat the subject of the evening was discussion of this book *Degeneration*. In the course of a brilliant and convincing address one of the lecturers chanced to name that most hateful and evident stigma, the ear-mark, so to speak, of the accursed. Though simple were his words, as subtle as sewer-gas was his poison; as all-pervading and penetrating as the sand-storm in the desert, it entered every brain in the room. I speedily and furtively glanced from side to side at my neighbors's ears, only to find them regarding mine with expressions varying from inquisitiveness through surprise and apprehension, to something closely approaching disgust. After the discussion was ended, friends advanced to speak

Digitized by Google

with me; they shook hands, not looking with pleasant greeting into my eyes, but openly staring at my ears.

Now, that would be necessarily most abhorrent to every one,—to quote Spenser:—

"For fear least we like rogues should be reputed
And for eare-marked beastes abroad be bruited."

And it is specially offensive to me—it would be anyway, for my ears are not handsome; but worse still must be admitted, they are not normal. They answer every purpose of hearing and of restraining my hat from slipping down over my eyes and on my neck, which is all I have demanded of them hitherto. But now I know that as emblems of my mental and moral characteristics they are wholly remiss, even degraded. They are .079 larger than normality; they stand out from my head at an angle which exhibits 2° too much obtusity; the lobule displays .17 too little pendulosity; and worst of all, the fossa scaphoida of my pinna is basely unconvoluted. I am sore ashamed of all this. I think of having the twin base betrayers of my degenerate nature shaved off in spots, and already I tie them close to my head at night in a feeble attempt at improvement. But I am not in my callow youth; I fear they have not been bent in the way they should be inclined, that their degeneracy is irremediable.

It is not through physical stigmata alone that I find myself branded. I find that I am impulsive, I have a predilection for inane reverie, and for search for the bases of phenomena—all sad traits. Worst of all, I have "the irresistible desire of the degenerate to accumulate useless trifles." Nordau says, "It is a stigmata of degeneration, and has had invented for it the name oniomania or buying craze. The oniomaniac is simply unable to pass by any lumber without feeling an impulse to acquire." When I read that sentence I glanced guiltily at my cabinets of old china—well, I could

Digitized by Google

use it on the table and thus make it unstigmatic; at my Dutch silver—I might melt it up and sell it; my books, my autographs, my photographs, all may find some excuse; but how can I palliate any book-plates, or ever live down having gone for a year through every village, city and town where I chanced or sought to wander, asking at every jeweler's silversmith's and watch-repairer's, "Have you any bridges of old verge watches?" I fear those watch-bridges stamp me an oniomaniac. And am I wholly free from Lombroso's graphomania? Have I not an insane desire to write? I conceal my obsession, but it ever influences me. I may confess also (since I confess at all) that I have rupophobia (fear of dirt), iophobia (fear of poison), nosophobia (fear of sickness), belenophobia (fear of needles—especially on the floor), and one or two other wretched obsessions, particularly an inordinate love for animals, upon which I had hitherto rather bridled as the mark of a tender nature.

But let me dwell no more on my own peculiar stigmata, but show how—to paraphrase Prior:

"All earth is by the ears together
Since first that horrid book come hither."

I haunt photograph shops, look over the frontispieces of illustrated magazines, and various collections of likenesses, until I am wearied to the core of looking at the ears of prominent persons, and it brings forth a sense of profound, of heartfelt gratitude that Daguerre was was not born till this century, almost till our own day; and that thus the ears of centuries of countless geniuses are disguised in their counterfeit presentments by the meaningless conventionalities of the artist's brush, which represent in peaceful and happy monotony and perfection that unfortunate, that abhorred member. I plainly see, too, what the result of all this will be. I picture to myself the poet of the future, hooded, veiled, to conceal his features; robed in flowing drapery to

Digitized by Google

cover his feet; with his hands in a muff; living alone to hide his personal habits; studiously avoiding the subject of his health; painstaking in showing no decided preferences; void of passion lest he be deemed erotic; void of epigram or humour lest his wit be taken as earnest; until I sigh mournfully for the time spoken of in Genesis, when "there was no more *earing*."

I will not sign my name to this heartfelt communication, since it would have no weight as the cognomen of either a genius or a mattoid, and perhaps the cry of warning will be more heeded from a suffering incognito. Besides, I do not wish to be shunned by my fellow creatures as one who is determined to know their innermost worst, with as cruel a mental insistence, and with a method genetic to that employed by the Inquisition in penetrating the brain of its victims by pouring boiling oil in the ears. Nor am I willing to have such an odious position in society that none of my friends will visit me, or come in my presence unless fortified with ear-muffs against my insinuating gaze.

A DEGENERATE.

SCENES IN THE VOSHTI HILLS

IV.

THE GUARDIAN OF THE FIRE

"*Height unto height answereth knowledge.*"

THIS was the first watch, the farthest fire, for Shaknon Hill towered above the great gulf, and looked back also over thirty leagues of country towards the great city there came a time again when all the land was threatened. From sovereign lands far off, two fleets were sailing hard to reach the wide basin before the walled city, the one to save, the other to destroy. If Tinoir, the Guardian of the Fire, should sight the destroying fleet, he should light

Digitized by Google

two fires on Shankon Hill, and then, even on the edge of the wide basin, in a treacherous channel, the people would send out fire-rafts to burn the ships of the foe, for they would be helpless in the turmoil and the fire. Five times in the past had Tinoir been the Guardian of the Fire, and five times had the people praised him; but praise and his scanty wage were all he got.

The hut in which he lived with his wife on another hill, ten miles from Shaknon, had but two rooms, and their little farm and the garden gave them but enough to live, no more. Elsewhere there was good land in abundance, but it had been said years ago to Tinoir by the great men, that he should live not far from Shaknon, so that in times of peril he might guard the fire, and be the sentinel for all the people. Perhaps Tinoir was too dull to see that he was giving all and getting naught; that while he waited and watched he was always poor, and also was getting old. There was no house or home within fifty miles of them, and only now and then some wandering Indians lifted their latch, and drew in beside their fire, or a good priest with a soul of love for others, came and said mass in the room where a little calvary had been put up, or, if in summer, under the good pine trees. Two children had come and gone, and Tinoir and Dalice had dug their graves and put them in a warm nest of maple leaves, and afterwards lived upon the memories of them. But only these two children came no more; and Tinoir and Dalice grew close and closer to each other, coming to look alike in face, as they had long been alike in mind and feeling. None ever lived nearer to nature than they, and wild things grew to be their friends; so that you might see Dalice at her door, tossing crumbs with one hand to birds, and with the other bits of meat to foxes, martins, and wild dogs, that came and went unharmed by them. Tinoir shot no wild animals for profit—only for food and for skins and furs to

Digitized by Google

PORTRAIT OF A GENTLEMAN

ALL ANSWERS SHOULD BE ADDRESSED
"THE PORTRAIT EDITOR"

Digitized by Google

wear. Because of this he was laughed at by all who knew, save the priest of St. Sulpice, who, on Easter Day, when the little man came yearly to mass over two hundred miles of country, praised him to his people and made much of him, though Tinoir was not vain enough to see it.

When word came down the river, and up over the hills to Tinoir that war was come and that he must go to watch for the hostile fleet and for the friendly fleet as well, he made no murmur, though it was the time of harvest, and Dalice had had a sickness from which she had not recovered.

"Go, my Tinoir," said Dalice, with a little smile, "and I will reap the grain. If your eyes are sharp you shall see my bright sicle moving in the sun."

"There is the churning of the milk too, Dalice," answered Tinoir; "you are not strong, and sometimes the butter comes slow, and there's the milking also."

"Strength is coming to me fast, Tinoir," she said, and drew herself up; but her dress lay almost flat on her bosom. Tinoir took her arm and felt it above the elbow.

"It is like the muscle of a little child," he said.

"But I will drink those bottles of red wine the Governor sent the last time you watched the fire on Shaknon," she said, brightening up, and trying to cheer him.

He nodded, for he saw what she was trying to do, and said: "And a little of the gentian and orange root three times a day—eh, Dalice?"

Then they both nodded at each other, and said the war would soon be over, and guarding the fire done; and after arranging for certain signs, by little fires, which they were to light upon the hills and so speak with each other, they said, "Good day, Dalice," and "Good day, Tinoir," and then drank a glass of the red wine, and added, "Thank the good God;" and then Tinoir wiped his mouth with his sleeve, and went away, leaving Dalice with a broken glass at

Digitized by Google

her feet, and a look in her eyes which it is well that Tinoir did not see.

But as he went he was thinking how, the night before, Dalice had lain with her arm round his neck hour after hour as she slept, as she did before they ever had a child; and that even in her sleep, she kissed him as she used to kiss him before he brought her away from the parish of Ste. Genevieve to be his wife. And the more he thought about it the happier he became, and more than once he stopped and shook his head in pleased retrospection. And Dalice thought of it too as she hung over the churn her face drawn and stired and shining with sweat, and she shook her head, and tears came into her eyes, for she saw further than Tinoir. And once as she passed his coat on the wall, she rubbed it softly with her hand, as she might his curly head when he lay beside her.

From Shaknon Tinoir watched, but of course, he could never see her bright sickle shining, and he could not know whether her dress still hung loose upon her breast, or the flesh of her arms still like a child's. If all was well with Dalice a little fire should be lighted at the house door just at the going down of the sun, and it should be at once put out. If she were ill, a fire should be lit and then put out two hours after sundown. If she should be ill beyond any help, this fire should burn on till it went out.

Day after day Tinoir, as he watched for the coming fleet, saw the fire lit at sundown, and then put out. But one night the fire did not come till two hours after sundown, aud it was put out at once. He fretted much, and he prayed that Dalice might be better, and he kept to his post, looking for the fleet of the foe. Evening after evening was this other fire lighted and then put out at once, and a great longing came to him to leave this guarding of the fire, and go to her —"for half a day," he said, "just for half a day." But in

Digitized by Google

that half day, in that half day, the fleet might pass, and then it would be said that Tinoir had lost his country. Sleep left him and he fought a demon night and day, and always he remembered Dalice's arm about his neck, and her kisses that last night they were together. Twice he started away from his post to go to her, but before he had gone a hundred paces he came back.

One afternoon at last he saw ships, not far off, rounding the great cape in the gulf, and after a time, at sunset, he knew by their shape and sails it was the fleet of the foe, and so he lighted his great fires, and it was answered league away towards the city by another fire.

And two hours after sunset the fire in front of Tinoir's home was lighted, and was not put out, and Tinoir sat and watched it till it died away. So he sat in the light of his own great war-fire till morning, for he could not travel at night, and then, his duty over, he went back to his home, and found Dalice lying beside the ashes of her fire, past hearing all he said in her ear, unheeding the kiss he set upon her lips.

Two nights afterwards, coming back from laying her beside her children, he saw a great light in the sky towards the city, as of a huge fire. When the courier came to him bearing the Governor's message and the praise of the people, and told of the enemy's fleet destroyed by the fire-rafts, he stared at the man, then turned his head to a place where a pine cross showed against the green grass, and said: "Dalice—my wife—is dead."

"You have saved your country, Tinoir," answered the courier kindly.

"What is that to me?" he said, and fondled the rosary Dalice used to carry when she lived; and he would speak to the man no more.

GILBERT PARKER.

Digitized by Google

NOTES

THE FOX AND THE GRAPES

Inscribed with affectionate regard to the great tragedian, F. W., who told it me.

A certain Fox, being faint from hunger, saw some clusters of grapes hanging from a trellised vine. She resorted to all her tricks to come to them, but wearied herself all in vain, for she could not attain them. At length she turned away, beguiling herself of her disappointment, and saying: "No appendicitis in mine, I don't think."

¶ If you are one of those people who were wise enough to secure a copy of the first number of the CHAP-BOOK, you may have noticed a very interesting title in the table of contents, "The Egotist." You may also have turned the leaves with disappointment to find no such department in the body of the paper. Nothing but "Notes." I have always regretted that the caption was abandoned; and have always been thankful that it was retained by accident on the outside page, in its assertive red letters. Altruism is all very well for a democracy, but egotism is the soul of art.

¶ It is a common and ridiculous fallacy for our loudest writers to proclaim the democracy of letters, the democracy of art. Art is the most aristocratic thing in the world; and it is by the aristocracy of art that the world will be saved at last from the tyranny of superstition and the anarchy of unbelief. Art will save us from superstition and the living death of dogma, because its inspiration is fresh every morning. Its sanctions are deep in the heart of the moment; a phrase of rapture is more binding to it than a volume of tradition. Art, too, will save us from anarchy and the debauchery of doubt for just the same reason. We will love its rule, because its authority will be an inward, not an out-

Digitized by Google

ward, authority. It will not supersede religion, though it will supersede the churches; for it will in itself realize the truth that the Kingdom of God is within us. As all heathen and christian hierarchies have been the pseudo-aristocracies in the past, art will be the only true aristocracy in the future.

¶ As the essence of art is inspiration, and the essence of aristocracy is individualism, art will always be egotistic. Its egotism, however, will be chastened by humility; for while it must always be conscious of the greater power or spirit for which it is a mouthpiece, that very intimacy will free it from vanity.

Criticism, on the other hand, will continue in bondage to an uninspired egotism. For while poets are egotists per force, critics are egotists *per se*.

¶ It is one of the evidences of all great art, to arouse imitation. No sooner does a new painter or poet appear, than he has a hundred imitators. It is so in criticism, too. No sooner does a luminous critic begin to enlighten or enliven his fellows, than he has a score of disciples. How flattered I have been, then, in the past year, since my first child was born and christened THE CHAP-BOOK. My heart has been enlarged with pride, and at times I have been tempted to cry out, Portland is my wash-pot, over Philadelphia will I cast out my shoe. But now in one of the leafy Lowell days of June the sincerest form of flattery comes to me from East Aurora, New York, rejoicing in the happy name *The Philistine*. Alas, as I peruse its festive pages, I am constrained to change my quotation from the royal Psalmist, and say "The drunkards make songs upon me."

I wondered at first who was responsible for the new bantling. But serious thought convinced me that a certain Mr. Elbert Hubbard, author of *Little Journeys*, was now indulging in the pastime of driving periodicals tandem. The leader,

Digitized by Google

as I once before intimated, is a trifle slow and heavy, so that even this steed may prove lively enough to cause confusion. I hesitate to croak, however, for Mr. Hubbard's article in the new periodical may be a sufficient drag to prevent any such accident. It has his usual overwhelming dullness and paucity of idea, while the style has all that deftness which we have learned to know as peculiarly his own, a delicacy of touch as of a hippopotamus on a tight rope or a Nordau forging *vers de société*.

But in all justice the rest of the number is fairly amusing. To me, especially. THE CHAP-BOOK figuring as "The Chip-Munk seems to bulk very large in the Philistinic field of vision, and the doughty Elbert and his pals (mostly the latter, I judge, since I was amused) use most of their space thrusting at it. THE CHAP-BOOK appreciates the compliment, but, to be quite frank, is there a crying need for "The Philistine, a Journal of Comment on The Chap-Book?'

¶ *The Philistine* gave me what the author of The Green Carnation might call a vivid purple moment; and I gladly turn from it to pleasanter themes. Let me copy for you from my common-place book these two scraps of poetry. I am sure you will appreciate them at this time of the year, when everyone is going on a journey.

A GOOD-BY

For love of the roving foot
And joy of the roving eye,
God send you store of morrows fair
And a good rest by and by.

A FRIEND'S WISH

Give me your last *Aloha*,
When I go out of sight,
Over the dark rim of the sea
Into the Polar night!

Digitized by Google

And all the North-land give you
Steal for the journey begun,
When your bright summer sail goes down
Into the zones of sun!

I shall leave them anonymous, so that after their author's death, they may possibly be attributed to the egotist of THE CHAP-BOOK.

¶ I notice that Mr. Richard Le Gallienne does n't hold my lofty views of art. In his new volume, "Robert Louis Stevenson and Other POEMS," he says:

Art is a gipsy,
Fickle as fair,
Good to kiss and flirt with
But marry—if you dare!"

Another amusing extract may be taken from the opening of his poem on Professor Minto:

"Nature, that makes Professors all day long,
And, filling idle souls with idle song,
Turns out small poets every other minute,
Made earth for men—but seldom puts men in it."

¶ Now Mr. Andrew Lang is an egotist after my own heart. To a very graceful and genuine poetic power he has added the large, cool effrontery of the model critic. And his superbest manner is sometimes exhibited in those brief papers of his contributed to the *Cosmopolitan*. He is retained, I take it, at a decent gentlemanly fee to give us a monthly epitome of current literary events in London. And how often our poor trans-Atlantic nerves are startled to read Mr. Lang's announcement that he *has not* read such and such a book, the talk of the town just then! No doubt one would be more edified in hearing what Mr. Lang has not read, than in hearing what most critics have read; but the candor of his egotism is collossal and beautiful, just the same. I wish

Digitized by Google

I could imitate it. I should like to tell you that I have not read Miss Gertrude Hall's new volume of stories yet. I am quite sure, however, from what I know of the author's genius, and from the title of the book itself, "Foam of the Sea," that the work is well worth even my time to read. I advise you procure it at once. If you are disappointed, then you may look up her first collection of stories, "Far from To-day." If you are disappointed in that, there is no hope for you.

¶ A month or so ago I read with lively interest in an eastern newspaper that Mr. Max Beerbohm, who was in the country with the Trees, had been interviewed and had asserted that he was preparing an article for the CHAP-BOOK on "The Value of Arson." He spoke of having seen a fire in Chicago, told of how the pink and yellow flames burst out, and how then "some men in rubber coats and hats came and threw water on it." "It was an act of sacrilege," commented Max. An editor has a certain prejudice in favor of receiving such news as to the future of his magazine at first hand. But the article was apparently to be sprightly and amusing, with the peculiar Beerbohm humor. Also, the CHAP-BOOK was evidently arrived at that desirable point where, to employ common parlance, "it goes alone." I contemplated long vacations and the use of the sub-title "An Automatic Magazine." But I have never had the article and my days are become a burden with the summer heat. Will some one see Mr. Beerbohm, or write the article himself?

¶ For a long time it has been apparent that a magazine in which all subscribers should be contributors, and in turn all contributors should be subscribers, would have a sure though small circulation and prove a tidy property. The incidental advantages of triumphant mediocrity and of unbridled indulgence in the most fulsome of self praise are also not to be despised.

Digitized by Google

My only wonder is that when magazines spawn in countless numbers we have been so long without "Agate Windows for Sermon Builders." I extract from the Circular:

"About to be published, a new Monthly Magazine of the greatest practical help to busy ministers of the Gospel.

Our definite object is to gather the most original and effective illustrations of saving truth being made by the living pulpit and pastorate.

Famous preachers have enjoyed the monopoly of being quoted because famous. Their unknown or less noted brethren have produced some telling illustrations, if only a few, as deserving of a larger influence and a permanent place in literature as those produced, for example, by a Beecher, a Spurgeon, or a Talmage.

Your brightest, most useful illustrations are hereby solicited. They are as fit to survive as a noble poem or book. Why let them perish in your barrel or local ministry? Besides original illustrations, send the happiest selected ones not found in any books of illustrations, which may properly be called original by adaptation. Give in each case an appropriate text of scripture. Also send quotable bits of poetry, sermon outlines most blessed in your ministry, brief sermonettes for children, containing very happy illustrations, and any new, fine bit of humor or short witty story, which we will print under 'Good Cheer for Blue Monday.'

The subscription price of "Agate Windows" will be $1.50 per year. If you can, please sign subscription blank below. Address all communications to the editor."

How insinuating is that line about the subscription price of "Agate Windows." How clever that "which may properly be called original by adaptation." Long live the Coöperative Society for the Exchange of Tommy-Rot. And Heaven help the laity.

Digitized by Google

BOOKS RECEIVED

AN AIDE-DE-CAMP OF NAPOLEON, MEMOIRS OF GENERAL COUNT DE SEGUR. New York: D. Appleton & Co.

THE WAYS OF YALE, by HENRY A. BEERS. New York: Henry Holt & Co.

THE TIME MACHINE, by H. S. WELLS. New York: Henry Holt & Co.

TENEMENT TALES OF NEW YORK, by J. W. SULLIVAN. New York: Henry Holt & Co.

MASTER AND MAN, by COUNT LEO TOLSTOY. New York: D. Appleton & Co.

AFTER TO-MORROW, by the author of "The Green Carnation." New York: The Merriam Co.

FIDELIS, by ADA CAMBRIDGE. New York: D. Appleton & Co.

Digitized by Google

THE CHAP-BOOK

SEMI-MONTHLY. SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR A YEAR. FOREIGN SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR TWENTY-FIVE. THE TRADE SUPPLIED BY THE AMERICAN NEWS COMP'Y AND ITS BRANCHES. ADVERTISING RATES TO BE HAD ON APPLICATION TO THE PUBLISHERS,

STONE & KIMBALL

THE CAXTON BUILDING: CHICAGO.

¶ *Copies of the Second Volume of the Chap-Book will be exchanged, if in good condition, for the volume bound in stamped buckram, for fifty cents. Bound volumes from the publishers at one dollar. Subscribers pay postage, twelve cents, both ways.*

The editors of the CHAP-BOOK will in no case be responsible for unsolicited manuscripts. Contributions must in all cases be accompanied by a stamped envelope, otherwise they will not be read or returned.

The next issue of the CHAP-BOOK will contain contributions by I. Zangwill and Theodore Wratislaw.

Entered at the Chicago Post Office as Second Class Matter.

Digitized by Google

PABST
MILWAUKEE
A PINT OF FOOD
Now a real Tonic is something to build you up, give you strength —not fictitious strength—but real strength. The world has lived on grains since the world began, and "bread is the staff of life." Bread is a support, but you can't lean on drugs and an empty stomach. A concentrated extract the very essence of that most invigorating grain, barley, with the soothing gentle somnolent, and wholly beneficient extract of hops, forms a true Tonic,—one that is a food. Food alone gives real strength. Ours is this kind. Barley for the body; hops for the nerves—the mind. There is a substance to it; it is vivifying, life producing, gives vim and bounce—it braces. It is not merely a temporary exciting agent, either—it cures. Pabst Malt Extract is a builder,—feeds blood, brain and bone. It will quiet the nerves, give sleep, drive out dyspepsia, and for a nursing mother it is salvation for herself and baby. Add The "Best" Tonic to your regular food daily—a pint bottle is quite enough—and you will be astounded at the results in two weeks
PABST MALT EXTRACT
THE "BEST" TONIC
5 LITTLE BOOKS SENT FREE MENTION THIS PUBLICATION
ADDRESS
Pabst-Milwaukee
Observe the comparison between ancient and modern brewing shown on columns
EGYPT
AMERICA

NOW READY.

THE GOLDEN AGE

By Kenneth Grahame

Author of PAGAN PAPERS

16mo, crushed yellow buckram, $1.25.

A year and a half ago, almost without any notice from the press, a small edition was exhausted of Mr. Kenneth Grahame's "Pagan Papers." Since that time many people have wished in vain for something from him. "The Golden Age" is a book about children, for children and even more, for their elders. Those who saw "Pagan Papers," who remember "The Roman Road," in the Yellow Book, and "The Secret Drawer" in the CHAP BOOK, know with what refreshing sentiment and delightful humor Mr. Grahame writes of children.

STONE & KIMBALL, Chicago.

LINEN TYPE WRITING PAPERS

Made of selected linen rags, Plate finished, insuring perfect copies. For manifolding unequalled. To Railway and Insurance Companies, Manufacturers, Merchants, and Bankers, we recommend this brand.

☞ASK FOR OUR PAPERS

FAIRFIELD PAPER COMPANY,

Makers of Bonds, Ledgers, and Linen Papers

Mills at FAIRFIELD, MASS.

AMERICAN POSTERS

Chap-Book Posters by Will H. Bradley

No. I. The Twins	$1.00
No. II. The Blue Lady	50 cents
No. III. The Poet and His Lady	50 cents
No. IV. May	50 cents
When Hearts Are Trumps, by Will H. Bradley	50 cents
The Green Tree Library, by Henry McCarter	50 cents
Two Women and a Fool, by C. D. Gibson	$1.00

Digitized by Google

IMPORTERS

OF

Books, Newspapers and Magazines.
Subscriptions Received for any Publication in the World.

CHARLES MACDONALD & CO.

55 Washington St. - - - Chicago

Magazines, size of Harper's, bound for 60 cents.

Do you keep a **DOG?**

SEND FOR

PAMPHLET (Gratis)

On DISEASES, Etc.

TO SPRATTS PATENT (A. M.) L'TD

241 E. 56th St., New York.

Fine Printing...

The Camelot Press... Books, Pamphlets, Catalogues, and Programs, printed on the best paper. 840 Caxton Building, 334 Dearborn Street, Chicago. Telephone, Harrison 311.

Washburn

GUITARS
MANDOLINS
BANJOS
ZITHERS

Illustrated Catalogue FREE

LYON & HEALY

Digitized by Google

A
Bouquet
of
Violets

VIOLETTE des INDES
PERFUME

JAS. S. KIRK & CO., U. S. A.
IMPORTERS

Sample bottle mailed post prepaid upon receipt of 10 cents.

Digitized by Google

P538.1

Elita Roberts.

THE Chap-Book

SEMI-MONTHLY

Contents for July 15, 1895

AVE MARIS STELLA — THEODORE WRATISLAW

WITHOUT PREDJUDICE — I. ZANGWILL

A SONG — JEAN WRIGHT

DECORATIONS BY FRANK HAZENPLUG

THE FLIGHT OF THE GODDESS — HILDA JOHNSON

TWO LETTERS AND TWO TELEGRAMS — CLYDE FITCH

ANNOUNCEMENTS

PRICE 5 CENTS — $1.00 A YEAR

Published by

Stone & Kimball

Chicago

Digitized by Google

"Mirabeau stands out as the central figure of the times; the Greatest Statesman of France."

The . . .

French Revolution.

Tested by Mirabeau's Career.

Twelve Lectures on the History of the French Revolution, delivered at the Lowell Institute, Boston, Mass.,

By Dr. Hermann E. Von Holst.

At the invitation of the trustees of the Lowell Institute of Boston, Hermann E. von Holst, Professor of History in the University of Chicago, gave a summary of his reflections on the causes of the French Revolution, as tested by Mirabeau's career.

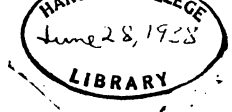
LECTURE HEADINGS.

I. The Heritage of Louis XIV. and Louis XV.
II. Paris and Versailles.
III. Mending the Old Garment with New Cloth.
IV. The Revolution before the Revolution.
V. A Typical Family Tragedy of Portentous Historical Import.
VI. The States-General.
VII. "The Party of One Man."
VIII. The 5th and 6th of October, 1789, and the Memoir of the 15th.
IX. The Decisive Defeat of November 7th.
X. Other Defeats and Mischievous Victories.
XI. Mirabeau and the Court.
XII. The End. A Unique Tragedy.

*** All questions which, for the general public, are perhaps the most difficult to understand, are lucidly and graphically discussed. Such a mass of information and suggestion is condensed into each of these lectures that no extracts would adequately represent their character.

Printed at the Riverside Press, on hand-made English paper, uncut edges. Two volumes, 12mo; price, $3.50 net.

CALLAGHAN & CO., Chicago, Ill.



From the library of
Mrs. Coolidge
Digitized by Google

AVE MARIS STELLA

TAR of the sea, be thou my star,
Here or on wilder seas afar;
Point out my way, O favouring guide,
Between fierce winds and waters wide.

Thee has the sailor from his prow
Hailed often as I hail thee now;
As thou hast guided him, guide me
Across a stranger, bitterer sea.

He, giving thanks to God, has praised
Thy beam, when, like a curtain raised,
The night his worn eyes vainly scanned
Lifted, and dawn gave sight of land.

O, favour thou my shifting helm,
Lest leaping breakers overwhelm
My bark that, made of mortal breath,
Puts out across the sea of Death.

Save thee I have no light, no star:
The winds of sorrow howl, and far
The furious breakers seethe and fight
Beneath impenetrable night.

Alone thou shinest forth to show
The hope of dreams man may not know.
O heavenly star, guide even me
To haven and home beyond the sea!

THEODORE WRATISLAW.

Copyright 1895, by STONE & KIMBALL.

Digitized by Google

WITHOUT PREJUDICE

AT a famous theatrical club a famous actor was recounting his influenza experiences. "I tried Brighton, and suffered all the tortures of the damned; I tried the Continent, and found a little relief. But it was not till I returned to London and began rehearsing the new play that I became myself again."

"Is n't that rather a reflection on your acting?" I asked. "You began rehearsing a new play and you became yourself again."

And, indeed, it seemed to me he had blundered into an admirable description of his method and the method of so many of his fellows, who are never so much themselves as when somebody else. Of course this is one way of being an actor; for there is no reason why each of the persons you play should not happen to look and talk like you. Hamlet might have had your very figure, and Richard III. your minutest inflection, and Claude Melnotte your gait and deportment, though a series of such coincidences does seem a whit improbable, and one would scarcely expect to find King Lear and the Corsican Brothers triplets. The rival theory of acting—that it consists in playing Proteus, and that the greatest art is to conceal yourself—stirs a more responsive chord in the breast. Specious as may be the arguments on the other side, our heart goes out to the actor who hides himself away in each new *rôle*, even as amid the polished monologues of the society villain we yearn for two minutes of the good old rant in the center of the stage. Perhaps, then, the real reason why we have all raved over Irving's Waterloo veteran in *A Straggler of '15* is that he has sunk himself entirely in the part, so that Corporal Brewster challenges us as a wholly objective creation. Irving has ceased to give imitations of Irving, and the result is a unanimous

Digitized by Google

verdict of approval on the part of the dramatic critics. A musical critic, indeed, has attempted to fritter away the merit of this fine impersonation by giving all the credit of it to Conan Doyle, who, he contends, by a series of conventional touches, forces the spectator to create for himself the picture of the conventional veteran before the hero even appears on the scene. It is not unfair to assume that this very conventionality of conception, this very acceptance of the stock military tradition, served to prejudice the author of "Arms and the Man." And, indeed, it is not to be denied that Conan Doyle has added no fresh touch of realistic observation to the traditional picturesqueness of the military veteran. It is the romanticism of the Adelphi, the glorification of the army as the nursery of the heroic spirit, of the stern sense of duty and discipline, of the honor of the regiment and the religion of the flag. There is nothing of that relentless realism which Zola and Tolstoi have put into their war novels, and which lately found expression even in the ballad-monger of the barrackroom:

"It got beyond all orders and it got beyond all 'ope;
It got to shammin' wounded an' retirin' from the 'alt.
'Ole companies was 'untin' for the nearest road to slope,
It was just a bloomin' knock-out, an' our fault."

The author of the "Drums of the Fore and Aft" knows better than to draw a St. Thomas Atkins. I remember when a boy—already somewhat sceptical—asking a soldier on duty in Dover Castle if he would like to go to war. "God forbid!" he cried, with a shudder. (He did not even say "Gawd.") And yet there *is* truth in the romantic idealisation. It expresses in a general sense the spirit of the service and the poetry of war. We need the Walter Scott vision of war—nay, even the Clement Scott. Without it war would have only practical results. It would have no

Digitized by Google

imaginative value. He must be a hardened philosopher who can feel no sublimity in the Napoleonic legend, from whom the fidelity of Heine's *Zwei Grenadiere* cannot strike out a spark. There may be something to invite the satirist in the war-fever of those who stay at home, but yet these emotions do shake the souls of citizens out of the ruts of habit. It is said that great men are born in bellicose periods. The souls of the mothers are big with national hopes.

Concerning Irving's Don Quixote opinions are not so agreed. On the whole it seems to be a case of *omnium consensu capax imperii nisi emperasset.* He was the ideal Quixote before he played it, and indeed his wonderful face and smile seemed to me so framed to express the idealist that it was a disappointment to find him making up like a portrait by Velasquez. Yet on reflection I cannot say he was wrong; and to me at least he certainly did manage to convey the essential being of Cervantes' hero across the footlights despite the intervention of Wills' play. The great surprise of the performance was the incidental revelation that many persons in the audience had never read the book. It is incredible how unknown are the most popular books. You simply cannot publish a book in the sense of making it a matter of universal public knowledge. The Bible itself is not published yet throughout the world. This difficulty of publication is not grasped by the average citizen, who thinks everybody takes in the same paper as he does. Whoso discovered how to publish facts would reap a colossal fortune and find his invention subverted to the greater glory of soaps. At present it is absolutely impossible, for example, to tell people that money-lenders' advertisements in the papers are a tissue of lies, that no one ever lends money to impecunious strangers on mere note of hand. You cannot drive the simplest fact home to more than a minority of the population. And yet there are people who are afraid of scandal.

Digitized by Google

IN *The Triumph of the Philistines* Mr. Henry Arthur Jones interweaves two of his most characteristic motives—scornful rejection of the masses, and easy-going acceptance of the classes. This may sound a rather crude and unfair summary of his social philosophy, and in point of fact is crude and unfair. But it is no more crude and unfair than the exposition through his latest play of his antithesis of Philistia *versus* Fashion. Either he is wholly out of perspective in his vision, or he is unable to express what he sees through dramatic form without laying on the colours with a trowel. Probably both these causes operate: he sees our "nation of shopkeepers" through mists of hatred and antagonism, while he is inclined to take a genial human view of the infirmaties of gentlefolk; and this preliminary fault of perspective is exaggerated by the exigencies of the stage with its demand for definite outline. It is because of his tolerance towards the humanity of society people that they come out far more human in his pictures of life than the tradespeople whom he contemns. Of the latter he needs only the unlovely attributes for his dramatic antithesis; his bourgeois are the blacks of his stage chiaroscuro, to set off the lights of his ladies and gentlemen, and thus they have little relation to real life, in which they have lights as well as shadows of their own. That was the old mistake in landscape painting—to show off the sunlight by contrast with a bituminous background; in reality, sunlight is diffused everywhere, and these violently antithetical blacks and whites do not exist. All this comes from Mr. Jones not being a humourist but a clever dramatist, who, when he is not conceiving sensational contrasts of incident, like the gambling for a woman in "The Masqueraders," is occupied with sensational contrasts of character.

Digitized by Google

IF "The Philistines" triumph, they must triumph over something that is not Philistine. But Sir Valentine Fellows, the hero of the comedy, is himself of the very elect of Gath. He is exactly the sort of a person whom Matthew Arnold denounced as the young barbarian of fashion. He is the happy, healthy animal,—or, as Mr. Jones prefers to phrase it, "a thorough Englishman by birth and breeding,"—and his acquaintance with Art, on which the play turns, is admittedly almost *nil*. With him is associated Lady Beauboys, a worldly-minded Philistine of the grossest type. The only remaining personages who are not in the camp of triumph are Willie Hesselwood, the painting genius, and Mrs. Alma Suleny, a widow who carries on her dead father's work of giving artistic training to poor but promising boys. But it is not over these that the Philistines triumph, for if the studio is turned into an asylum for orphans, it is not before the genius has gone off to study in Rome, and the art patroness has found another occupation as the wife of Sir Valentine. And what scandalizes Market Pewbury is, after all, less the pictures of Bacchantes than the carryings-on of a vixenish French model whom Philistia would not be alone in finding an undesirable neighbour. How the gentle Alma Suleny could introduce such an obviously improper person into a studio full of budding youths I do not understand; but then this studio is absolutely shadowy and unrealized even in the mind of the author, who allows us to see only one of its students. My acquaintance with painter's models is more extensive than most men's, yet I have never met any one resembling the soulless, mercenary Sally. This is not to deny Sally's possibility, merely to impugn Mrs. Suleny's common sense in choosing such a model when the profession teems with delightful and ladylike girls. It is possible Mr. Jones has excogitated his model, as the German does a camel, and that he has fallen a

Digitized by Google

victim to the fallacy he has so often denounced, by making French synonomous with vicious? It is the Parisian minx upon whom the whole burden of the play falls, and had not the title been preoccupied, Mr. Jones might have called his play "The Artist's Model." With her, that is, with Miss Juliet Nesville, to enliven the scene, the play goes along in sprightly, low-comedy fashion. Higher comedy comes only with the scenes in which the young artist in concerned. Willie's willfully blind love for his model is admirably dramatic, and Mr. Jones might make a fine play by developing the theme so rudely broken off. As good a bit of literature as Mr. Jones has given us is the young artist's speech about the hypocrisy of art, but the best lines in *The Triumph of the Philistines* are the lines which are never spoken—I mean the thumb-nail sketches of the Philistines supplied by the author in the stage-directions. These remind one of the vivid vignettes scattered throughout Carlysle's works. Nor is it to be denied that Sir Valentine Fellowes and Lady Beauboys are in themselves perfectly natural creations.

The *Triumph of the Philistines* is a title that should be rescinded by the licenser of plays, for it was copyrighted on false pretences—that is to say, it is a capital title wasted and misapplied. It is a theft from the public treasure of titles. No one should have the right to annex permanently a title which his work does not justify. At the most he should have a five years' lease, and if his work is very bad, so as by association to damage the value of the title, he ought even to be mulcted for dilapidations. Another example of this unjust acquisition of titles is *The Prude's Progress*, which is the name of a comedy by Messrs. Jerome and Phillpotts. Apart from its pretentious title the comedy is good enough to make us regret we do not see more of Mr. Jerome as a playwright. Like Mr. Carton's, his stage-world is a Dickensian world of homely romance and honest humour and

Digitized by Google

gentle pathos and broad character-drawing. The faults of *The Prude's Progress* may be summed up in the word "old-fashioned." Coincidence plays a large part—as when the Chadbandian county councillor who is the real pivot of the play turns out to be the bigamous husband of the landlady of the very house where all the characters congregate. *The Prude's Progress*, despite its high-comedy title, is at most comedy-drama, but it is full of amusing lines and situations, relieved by bits of delicate pathos, and throughout a fresh stream of originality winds refreshingly amid the familiar scenes of stage-land. The treatment of the heroine's love-affair, for instance, is as novel as it is charming, and there is a welcome addition to stage figures in the shape of a De Goncourt kind of young novelist, who thinks that "God Almighty made the universe to know what he would say about it," and who does not want to have a literary wife because "it would be like living with a critic."

HERE is an air of domesticity over Mr. Le Gallienne's new volume of poems, "R. L. S., etc." The whole book is dedicated to his parents; there is a section inspired by his sad domestic loss, there is a new-year letter addressed to his sister and brother-in-law, he dedicates his reminiscences of Paris to the wife of the Editor of the Yellow Book, with genial references to Harry's wit, his "Ode to Spring" to Grant and Nellie Allen, his "Maiden Vote" to John Fraser, his "Ballad of London" to H. W. Massingham; and to Mr. John Lane is inscribed a poem called "Tree-Worship," beginning, "Vast and mysterious brother," a grandiose description of the genial little publisher which is likely to make the Bodley Head swell. I seem to hear a vast chorus singing:

> We all figure proudly in Richard's latest chants,
> And so do his sisters and his cousins and his aunts.

Digitized by Google

Mr. and Mrs. James Welch, I remember, and their potential domestic bliss, also afforded Mr. Le Gallienne a chapter of his "Prose Fancies." I experience a feeling of unreality when I meet in the flesh the clever little comedian and his pretty girl-wife, as though they had stepped out of the pages of their brother's books. And yet Mr. Le Gallienne is perhaps not all wrong to express his feelings shamelessly. In these cynic days, when we are all ashamed of having emotions, we should perhaps welcome one who is brazenly sentimental and who has pleaded manfully for long hair. And after all the poet, in writing of his domestic joys and sorrows, is writing of himself less as individual than as type. And his true intent is all for our delight, to glorify the common things of life. If Tennyson had not mourned his friend in the market-place, the world would have been the loser; and if Byron had not

> "Dragged through Europe's every mart
> The pageant of his bleeding heart,"

English literature would have been less respected on the Continent. Wherefore Mr. Le Gallienne's ingenuous audacities are to be forgiven him if we find ourselves enriched by his effusiveness. Of some of his poems at least this may be freely conceded. The poem called "If After All" is such a public treasure coined of private pain. The Stevenson Elegy has stately lines, but unquestionably the strongest piece in the volume is the "Ballad of London."

> "Ah, London! London! our delight,
> Great flower that opens but at night,
> Great City of the Midnight Sun,
> Whose day begins when the day is done.
>
> * * * *
>
> "Like dragon-flies, the hansoms hover,
> With jewelled eyes to catch the lover;

Digitized by Google

The streets are full of lights and loves,
Soft gowns, and flutter of soiled doves.
* * * *
"Upon thy petals butterflies,
But at thy root, some say, there lies
A world of weeping trodden things,
Poor worms that have not eyes or wings."

Mr. Le Gallienne's poetry is sufficiently promising to inspire the hope that he will achieve his published aspiration of making a pot of money by lecturing in America, so as to gain time for the cultivation of the Muses. At present he does far too much criticism, which, it is well known, prevents a man from reading.

Of John Oliver Hobbes' last book, *The Gods, Some Mortals and Lord Wickenham*, I will only say that it is the best of all her books, perhaps because it is the longest. Brevity may be the soul of wit, but her work has tried to be more than witty. It has tried to present the tragi-comedy of life and some of the *dramatis personæ*, but in the effervescence of the wit all the rest has too frequently frothed away with it, like a too sparkling champagne. I should not like to have to answer in an examination paper such a question as:

Distinguish between *The Sinners' Comedy, A Bundle of Life, A Study in Temptations*, and *Some Emotions and a Moral*, and show why these titles are not interchangeable?

As a matter of fact, it is only because Lord Wickenham figures eponymously in the title of the last story that I shall distinguish it from those others in which the gods and some mortals are equally conspicuous.

The story itself lingers in my memory more clearly than any of her others, and not merely because it is the last read. The characters are stronger and independent on their epigrams. But John Oliver Hobbes must write a comedy. Her genius for condensation, as well as for dialogue, cries

Digitized by Google

out for the footlights. The one danger is that she may not be able to expound her personages out of their own mouths: in her books she is Mrs. Jarley and describes her figures. Three years ago, when she was asked why she didn't write plays, she said that the literary man could not look to the stage as a fruitful field for his labour till the mass of people were taught—

"(*a*) that tragedy consists rather in irony than in gore.

"(*b*) that buffoonery is not humour.

"(*c*) that life is not fairly represented by one hero, his mistress's gowns, and his wife's drawing-room."

Although the masses, at grapple with the elemental coarsenesses of life, can scarcely be expected to vibrate to that subtler tragedy and comedy which is the offspring of more complex conditions, it seems unquestionable that the prospects of the literary dramatist are far more favourable to-day than they were three years ago. His public is being educated for him, and there is also a prospect of drawing to the theatre the cultured class that finds in its horror of the English stage its one point of *rapport* with the English Puritan. The only danger is that the literary man may fail to realise the limitations of his new medium. An actress who played in an unsuccessful comedy by a distinguished man of letters told me that one of her stage directions ran thus:

Re-enter Mary, having drunk a cup of tea.

ALL good things come too late. Why am I not a boy again, or why was not *Zoraida* published when I was a boy and got books like this, with just such red covers and such fine print, for prizes? From the frontispiece, wherein the pearls of the Sultan's harem lie murdered amid mysterious marble columns and plashing fountains, to the last picture, where Zoraida, the whilom warlike Queen of the Saharah, slave to the Bond of Blood, gossips over the teacups in her Kensington flat, there is not a line that would

Digitized by Google

not have fascinated me. How I should have revelled in the gorgeous imaginings of Mr. William Le Queux, in his easy manipulation of all the properties of romance, in his Crescent of Glorious Wonders, his Dead Hand, his Treasure of Askiá, his Tropical Houris and Harems, his Eunuchs and Sultans and Viziers, his Subterranean Sons of the Desert, his Tombs and Skeletons, his Shrine of Darkness, and Chamber of the Serpents, his Great Mystery, and over it all the Sand of the Saharah! And his Blood—his Blood, which flows at more pints to the page than any of the Blood of my youth—how I should have drunk it in! Haggard hath slain his thousands, but Le Queux his tens of thousands. His victims are as the sands of his desert for multitude. How those fights of his would have made my own blood gallop! I should not have noticed the inelegance of his style, nor the touches of burlesque; I should have been happy and worshipful instead of critical and carping. I should not have suspected that gore is not tragedy nor magnificent improbabilities romance. As it is, I can only envy those who are still boys enough to enjoy this rich opium nightmare, and who can be thrilled throughout, at I was by bits of it, notably by the scene in "The Courts of Love," where the hero tries to warn the Sultan of his attempted assassination—a scene which has real originality and imagination, and which De Quincey would not have disdained to dream.

For the satisfaction of prize-giving schoolmasters, let me add that, despite the pervasive perfume of houris and harems, Zoraida, the Daughter of the Sun, is respectably married at St. Paul's, Knightsbridge.

IN "A Japanese Marriage," the much-travelled author of "The Japs at Home" give us rather "The English Not at Home" than a regulation novel. The Japanese Marriage in question is neither Japanese nor a marriage, for it is the informal union of the hero with his

Digitized by Google

deceased wife's sister, and the originality of the book lies in its interesting descriptions of Japanese scenes and curios, which is hardly to its credit as a novel. Half the book might be cut out and published separately under the title of "Excursions from Yokohoma" or "Half-Holidays in Japan," while the rest could be called, say, "A Sister-in-Lawful Wife." If I remember aright, when William Black makes a travel-book do duty as a novel, he refrains from bringing about serious complications. Jogging along in his Phaeton, he does not drive a team of story and sightseeing. But Mr. Douglas Sladen's novel is a "novel with a purpose," and rises here and there to tragic heights, so that these Japanese *Reisebilder* of his show like, I will not say padding, but matter in the wrong place. It is not a very pleasant picture that Mr. Slade gives us of the English colony in Yokohoma, and his sketch of the self-righteous clergyman of an English rural parish reads like a caricature.

Mr. Sladen's English, too, is free and easy, and smacks of the irresponsible wanderer. But Bryn the heroine is a charming creature, and some of the scenes with her half-crazed, dying sister reveal strong imaginative power. I do not know whether the book will do much good to the Cause. Every heart, uncorrupted by theology, must naturally desire to see the lovable Bryn wedded to the manly Phil. But this is the unfair device of all novelists with a purpose—to take an exceptional case and insidiously assume that it is typical; not everybody who wants to marry his deceased wife's sister deserves to, or would be the better for it. Incidentally Mr. Sladen airily solves the problem of existence in two lines of a happy-hearted, hedonistic preface; but if "comfort" be the "highest end of existence," there are many other things besides marrying one's deceased wife's sister that one should be allowed to do. Like Mr. Sladen, I have no personal interest in this absurd question. My deceased wife has no

Digitized by Google

A SONG

"Love blows as the wind
Love blows into the heart

The fickle wind blows West and East,
Love blow
The fickle moon is love's high priest,
Love

Sweet love, sweet love is lightly won,
Love blow
Sweet love, sweet love is quickly gone,
Love

April 's made of shine and shower,
Love blow
The North wind frights each timid flow
Love

June roses with their hearts on fire,
Love blow
Flame and fade in their own desire,
Love

Ah ! perfect love, for thee a sigh,
Love blow
Thou wert so fair and sweet to die,
Love

Bind with the rue thy radiant brow,
Love blow
Beloved of the gods wert thou.
Love

Digitized by Google

ɔɔ,
—Arabian.

as the wind blows.

lows into the heart.

as the wind blows.

lows into the heart.

as the wind blows,

lows into the heart.

as the wind blows.

lows into the heart.

as the wind blows.

lows into the heart.

as the wind blows.

lows into the heart.

Jean Wright.

Digitized by Google

sister. I have not even a deceased wife; nor a living one, for the matter of that. So that question merely affords me selfish amusement. Half the world seems to want marriage abolished, and the other half to marry its deceased wife's sister. In the Old Testament, upon which the Christian marriage-law is primarily based, I find nothing about my deceased wife's sister, only a strict injunction to marry my deceased brother's wife unless she formally releases me. But the Bishops know better.

I FIND some difficulty in distinguishing clearly between Mr. Marriott Watson's "At the First Corner" and Mr. H. D. Lowry's "Women's Tragedies." They both belong to the Keynote Series, they are both made up of short stories, they are both of about the same merit, and I have read them both together. It is only by fixing my mind on the fact that Mr. Lowry's people are all Cornish, and that Mr. Marriott Watson sometimes deviates into humour, that I can remember which of the two I am admiring at any particular moment. Both reveal a certain strain, or rather a certain straining of the bizarre, and sometimes effects intended to be very clever do not come off at all. But both understand what a short story is. For sheer strength the palm must be awarded to Mr. Lowry, whose stories of "The Man in the Room" and "Maimie's Dream" grip the imagination. But for range and variety and for fantastic humour Mr. Watson surpasses his fellow-craftsman. He has largely abandoned the affectations of style which made "Diogenes of London" a brilliant bore. Some of his pieces could easily be turned into one-act plays. "At the First Corner" is an original psychological situation, curiously but improbably involved. "An Ordeal of Three" is a charming bit of artificial comedy, to which there could be no greater antithesis than the sordid pseudo-realism of "In the Basement." Untruth to nature is indeed the key-

Digitized by Google

note of Mr. Watson, whose gift of imaginative combination preponderates vastly over his faculty of observation, with the result that he makes beautiful bricks without straw, paints pictures with unreal atmospheres, and constructs elaborate psychical situations out of rarified and unnatural emotions. Thus the appallingly hideous episode "In the Basement," where a dying man is shaved in haste to save the higher charge of operating on a dead man, strikes me as entirely evolved from Mr. Marriott Watson's inner consciousness. He got hold of the fact that the charge for shaving a corpse is a shilling, and from this germ the whole grimy tragedy evolved. The revolting accessories owe nothing to observation, if I may trust my own study and experience of poor London life. The *Daily Chronicle* seems to have regarded this story as dealing with a phase of the psychology of poverty which had escaped even Dickens; but before joining in the applause I should demand to see his "human documents," not necessarily for publication but as a proof of good faith. To me, Mr. Watson's East-End scene reads like a jumble of reminiscences of Gissing, Arthur Morrison, and George Moore, with the popular superstition about "the homes of the poor." I do not dispute there may be callousness in the presence of death, but when a writer's background is entirely false I am justified in doubting his report. To begin with, families of the class described do not live "In the Basement" at all. The furniture of such a family would be far superior to the ruined stage-properties which Mr. Watson describes. Fruit-shades and shiny horse-hair chairs would be nearer the mark in a family which has produced a respectable carman, a permanent parlour-maid, and a reputable porter. The porter himself would hardly be the sort of person to bend over his father's deathbed and laugh stupidly, "Goin' to 'ear the angels?" A porter is a person with onerous duties, and, unless provided with "a good

Digitized by Google

character," would never have been able to get a place. Our author doubtless imagines that every man who labours with his hands has a physical fibre in congruous coarseness with the skin of his palms; and that there is nothing so brutal but that you may credit the British working man with it. The British working man is too often judged by his expletives. But the expletives of the lowest class may be matched in the highest, and sanguinary epithets might as freely bestrew the fashionable novel as "Esther Waters." I have dealt at some length with Mr. Marriott Watson's little story, not only because it is powerful and arrestive in itself, but because it is typical of a class of story that is coming into vogue. Real life is bad enough without this addition of imaginary horrors. Even when the facts are truly observed—which is extremely rare—there still remains the danger of their being falsely presented, of their being given in relation to the emotions of the spectator rather than in their relation to the doers and sufferers. I cannot too often insist that Art and Truth are not interchangeable terms, and that we need not be over-depressed by unlovely paper-tragedies, which are often nothing but the reproduction of the subjective impression made on an individual observer. But there is such a reaction from the rose-water pictures of life that people are now ready to credit anything, provided it is dark enough.

I. ZANGWILL.

THE FLIGHT OF THE GODDESS.

IT was at the dusk of a disheartening day that the Goddess came to him. He was sitting staring at his canvass, now a twilit blur, his thin young face set in a grimace of fretful impotence, his mouth a line of bitter emphasis, his long slight artist hands trailed nervelessly along the puffy arms of the big old chair.

Digitized by Google

Some impulse turned his gloomy eyes toward the light, and then he saw the Goddess. She was standing, half in the reddening dusk and half in shadow, a white-robed noble figure, suggesting, even in her indistinctness, so serene, so mystic, so divine a personality, that the fever of desire went from him suddenly, leaving a great awe, and peace ineffable. He clenched his hands and shivered with a sudden delicious passion of worship, his chin bent on his breast, his sombre eager eyes fixed on the lovely half-veiled presence.

Others might have to do with Success or Failure; others might deal with a world of witless words; but for him, henceforth, the service of the Goddess.

Then followed days and weeks of drudgery, of drudgery so divine that all his after-ease was pain to it. The frown of the Goddess was better than the whole world's smiling; her smile was beautiful as it was rare.

When presently the slow world blundered into extravagance of praise, the Goddess frowning saved him from himself, then smiled again to save him from despair.

So the years went by, and he grew somewhat gray in an unswerving service.

At last came a year when, as he lingered in a pink-white orchard land through the soft days of an exquisite though tardy spring, he slipped somehow into the tender belated passion that his youth had missed.

The girl was rosy, sweet-faced, lovable, ingenuously disingenuous. Through the short courtship and the shorter honeymoon he talked much of the dear divinity at home. When they returned to the old house at Chelsea it was to the great bare attic studio that he first took her. There stood the Goddess serenely solitary. The rosy little bride, tiptoeing to the other's nobler height, put tender arms around her unbending neck. "It is all arranged," she murmured, "and you are to live with us forever."

Digitized by Google

But the Goddess answered nothing. For a dozen consecutive days after that the little wife tripped up the wide old stairs to the attic studio. The adoring service that her husband gave to this distant deity she watched with eyes that showed nothing but a pretty seriousness, a devout receptivity. She stifled her mental yawns, and waited, being a creature of infinite tact and subtile perseverance.

By slow degrees her visits to the studio grew more and more infrequent. At last they ceased. Then the artist smoked and worked contentedly. From below came the sound of crunching wheels, of clicking heels, the swish of gowns, the hum of talk, the lightness of laughter. All this he heard not. The old free fervor was rising and stirring in him. He began to forget his silken chains.

But the least exacting of rosy brides has still some claim on the most dreamy of artist husbands. So she drew him with a smiling persistence, against which he was powerless, away from his solemn vigils, down from his star-lit heights, down to the brilliant rooms, the cheerful chatter, the brisk inanities dear to her little soul.

One day she came to him and put her fair little head against his grizzled locks, with a characteristic gesture of clinging confidence and gentle deference. "Dear," she said, "I do n't know— Am I suggesting the impossible? But do n't you think—? The Goddess is so beautiful, so quaint, so—so special. To keep her in that old studio where not a soul sees her! Could n't we bring her down stairs to the drawing-room? of course she should have a pedestal."

He tried to think afterwards what madness wrought in him to bend him to her bidding. Whatever it was, there came an evening when he found himself abjectly following the Goddess down the brilliant hateful room, a-buz with guests.

Down the long room she passed. There was a hush at her coming as at the coming of dawn. The crowd parted

Digitized by Google

before her, and then closed in behind her, as she swept toward the velvet-covered pedestal. There she stood, erect, indifferent, regal, looking with calm clear eyes over the heads of the surging, swaying, murmuring crowd, into illimitable space. The rosy little bride fluttered from one to another of her guests, hearing with an eager complacency their compliments on this unique possession.

The artist crept upstairs to the empty studio, and sat there in agony of soul, staring at one little dab of moonlight on the brown-stained floor. After a time he went out of the room and locked the door. Then he went downstairs. The guests had departed. At the foot of the stairs his wife was standing. Her serenity was slightly ruffled. She faltered a little as she spoke. "Your Goddess has disappeared," she said. There was a touch of malice in her tone. Then she saw her husband's face. She shivered. Her calm little face lost its roses and its calm. Her trim little figure vibrated feelingly. Her composed little voice broke into shrill unevenness.

"Ah!" she cried, "she is everything to you, and I am nothing."

He did not answer. He was very sorry, but she had said what was true.

So she went away and cried herself into calmness again. After that he was very gentle to her, and gave her everything she wanted. He did not unlock the studio door, and he did not try to find the Goddess. So in time the little wife forgot her jealousy and fluttered back into the sunshine. And presently she died.

Then he went forth to find the Goddess. It was a long, an arduous, a lonely search. It led him through strange, sad human experiences; through heart-breaking humiliation, and failure, and self-distress; but he never faltered.

At last dawned a day when gray, sad-eyed, humble, he

Digitized by Google

turned again to the old house, and toiled up the wide old stairs, and unlocked the studio door.

He threw open the windows. The room breathed a musty melancholy, but through the open windows came a flutter of spring. He sat down at the easel and began to paint. All day long he painted, and, as he worked, he hummed, he knew not why, a little lilting song of Spring and Hope.

At the first touch of twilight, he put down his brush, and turned with a subtle certainty towards the light. There—half in the reddening dusk and half in shadow—there stood the Goddess.

HILDA JOHNSON.

TWO LETTERS AND TWO TELEGRAMS.

I. Letter From Benton Fosdick, Esq., of New York, to Thomas Plankton, Esq., of Albany.

MY DEAR OLD TOM.—A very momentous question—that 's what I 'm going to ask you, and I want you to go into a corner of the club, quite by yourself, with a good big cigar, and do n't dismiss the subject from your mind till the cigar 's finished. Do it for the sake of our old college chumship.

There 's a girl I want to marry, at least I think I do, in fact I know I do. Shall I? That 's the question. Of course I love her, or I could n't feel this way, could I? She 's young, very young, always talking about her birthday—has just had it, I mean, or it is just going to be—something of that sort. She 's beautiful; the kind of hair I like: She does n't dress it in the fashion, and yet it never seems out; there 's no William Tell effect on top, or a bath bun or bustle at the back, or Dolly Vardens at the side, it 's just

Digitized by Google

coiled away somehow, somewhere, sort of parted in front, and half way wavy, without being crimpy or fancy, and is darkish—you know the kind I mean. Lovely eyes, and all the rest of it; splendid figure; hand full of character, and awfully pretty Trilbys. Her father's very rich and only has one other child, so altho' she has notions of her own, financially it's a chance most any fellow would be glad to speculate on. I only mention this to show you that I haven't completely lost my head; of course the money doesn't make any difference to me, only I want you to understand that I'm not altogether impracticable.

Her position in society is all right, better than mine, and her mother is always on the go, balls and parties and smaller things for *derniers resorts*, so she'd never be a bother.

Then the girl herself has a mind. Is tremendously interesting and original in all her conversation. Really I often ask her advice about serious things, and take it besides, and always find I am right. She knows about art, and music, and is all around cultivated. The sort of girl you'd be deuced proud of anywhere. And what I feel particularly about her is that she would take such a great interest in me and my work. She'd be a constant stimulant: she would adopt all my views, ideas, and ambitions; she would lose her own self in me, devote herself to my work, and her life be absorbed in mine! I would accomplish twice what I do now. She could do all the tedious mechanical work that takes so much time I might be giving to other things. She could help me in a thousand ways. She'd always be on hand to protect me from the hundred and one sacrifices that come daily kicking one to take notice of them.

May be my love blinds me, but I feel she has a beautiful character fully capable of doing all this for me. It seems to me it's a chance in a life time that I ough n't to let slip by. And yet it's an irretrievable sort of thing, this marriage, and

Digitized by Google

I don't want to go into it too hastily, and perhaps find I 'd made a mistake after all and ruined my career instead of aiding it. So I come to you, remembering the old talks about marriage over the midnight wood-fire that lasted almost till we heard the chapel bell for prayers.

You were always falling in love; I never. You ought to understand the business better than I. (I heard, too, you almost ruined yourself a couple of years ago for a worthless girl, and nothing teaches like experience.) Think it out carefully, and send me word, shall I marry her?

Yours always sincerely,

BENTON FOSDICK.

P. S.—I shall only wait a day to hear from you.

II. Telegram from Thomas Plankton, Esq., of Albany, to Benton Fosdick, Esq., of New York.

"In God's name, for the sake of the girl; DON 'T.

"TOM."

III. Letter from Miss Beatrice Hauton, of New York, to Benton Fosdick, Esq., of New York.

DEAR MR. FOSDICK.—I am very sorry. I trust I haven 't been unconsciously flirting with you, for to be honest, while I enjoy enormously having you take me in to dinner, I could n't for one moment think of sitting opposite to you at the breakfast table! I thank you sincerely for the honor you pay me, but I cannot be your wife.

Sincerely your friend,

BEATRICE HAUTON.

IV. Telegram from Benton Fosdick, Esq., of New York, to Thomas Plankton, Esq., of Albany.

"Thanks, old man. Have taken your advice. B. F."

CLYDE FITCH.

Digitized by Google

THE CHAP-BOOK

SEMI-MONTHLY. SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR A YEAR. FOREIGN SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR TWENTY-FIVE. THE TRADE SUPPLIED BY THE AMERICAN NEWS COMP'Y AND ITS BRANCHES. ADVERTISING RATES TO BE HAD ON APPLICATION TO THE PUBLISHERS,

STONE & KIMBALL

THE CAXTON BUILDING: CHICAGO.

¶Copies of the Second Volume of the Chap-Book will be exchanged, if in good condition, for the volume bound in stamped buckram, for fifty cents. Bound volumes from the publishers at one dollar. Subscribers pay postage, twelve cents, both ways.

Entered at the Chicago Post Office as Second Class Matter.

FOR SALE!!

ODD Numbers of the CHAP-BOOK, Vol. I and II. Many uncut. Address

H. J. W., Jr.,

Box 573, Concord, Mass.

LINEN TYPE WRITING PAPERS

Made of selected linen rags, Plate finished, insuring perfect copies. For manifolding unequalled. To Railway and Insurance Companies, Manufacturers, Merchants, and Bankers, we recommend this brand.

ASK FOR OUR PAPERS

FAIRFIELD PAPER COMPANY,

Makers of Bonds, Ledgers, and Linen Papers

Mills at FAIRFIELD, MASS.

Digitized by Google

SUMMER . .
EXCURSION
TICKETS . .

TO the resorts of Wisconsin, Minnesota, Michigan, Colorado California, Montana, Washington, Oregon and British Columbia also to Alaska, Japan, China, and all Trans-Pacific points, are now on sale by the CHICAGO MILWAUKEE & ST. PAUL RAILWAY Full and reliable information can be had by applying to Mr. C. N. SOUTHER Ticket Agent 95 Adams Street, Chicago.

Digitized by Google

Do n't you read THE LAMP

THE LAMP is the only publication in Canada devoted to Theosophy—religion, philosophy, and science harmonised. In it the ancient Copt and the modern Kanuck meet on common ground.

The new satire, "The Mystery of the Moon," just commenced, makes everybody laugh—and think.
Are you clever enough to do both?

THE LAMP issues 16 pages, double column, on the 15th of the month, and will give you some new ideas.
The subscription is 25 cents a year. Single copies, 5 cents
Address

THE LAMP,
157 Ray Street, Toronto, Ontario.

MC MC MC

Do you keep a DOG?

SEND FOR
PAMPHLET (Gratis)
On DISEASES, Etc.
TO SPRATTS PATENT (A. M.) L'TD
241 E. 56th St., New York,

KANE'S PENNINGTON
HOT AIR ENGINE
Same power as on Motor cycles
MARINE AND STATIONARY
4 HORSE POWER WEIGHS 50 LBS
STAMPS FOR CATALOGUE
THOS. KANE & CO.-CHICAGO ILL.

NEARLY 60,000 SOLD!

A good enough testimonial for shrewd buyers.
We furnish you standard goods at reasonable prices.
We guarantee legitimate values.
We sell you goods worthy the name PIANO.
We can interest you in a choice selection.

PEASE PIANO COMPANY,
316-322 W. 43rd St., New York.
248 Wabash Avenue, Chicago.

LINEN TYPE WRITING PAPERS

Made of selected linen rags, Plate finished, insuring perfect copies. For manifolding unequalled. To Railway and Insurance Companies, Manufacturers, Merchants, and Bankers, we recommend this brand.

ASK FOR OUR PAPERS

FAIRFIELD PAPER COMPANY,
Makers of Bonds, Ledgers, and Linen Papers
Mills at FAIRFIELD, MASS.

Digitized by Google

IF IN SEARCH OF A NEW SENSATION

TRY the effect of a mud bath at LAS VEGAS HOT SPRINGS, NEW MEXICO. Other forms of baths may be had there, all especially beneficial in rheumatic troubles and diseases of the blood. The cool, dry, tonic air of this resort is just the thing for tired nerves, and there is nothing so restful as New Mexico sunshine, especially when supplemented by such fine service as is given at the.....

.....HOTEL MONTEZUMA.....

.....reopened June 20

Round-trip excursion tickets on sale to Las Vegas Hot Springs from principal points. Reached only over the

SANTA FE ROUTE

For illustrated pamphlet and a copy of "Land of Sunshine," address G. T. Nicholson, General Passenger Agent, 719 Monadnock Building, Chicago.

Digitized by Google

A
Bouquet
of
Violets

VIOLETTE des INDES
PERFUME

JAS. S. KIRK & CO., U. S. A.
IMPORTERS

Sample bottle mailed post prepaid upon receipt of 10 cents.

Digitized by Google

SEP 18 1911
HARVARD
CAMBRIDGE, MASS.

The Chap-Book

SEMI-MONTHLY

Contents for August 1, 1895

OMEN — CHARLES STUART PRATT

NOTRE DAME DES EAUX — RALPH ADAMS CRAM

REBUKE — HARRISON S. MORRIS

DRAWING BY E. S. HOLLOWAY

THE POET OF THE LEAVES — ERNEST RHYS

SCENES IN THE VOSHTI HILLS

V—BY THAT PLACE CALLED PERADVENTURE — GILBERT PARKER

NOTES

ANNOUNCEMENTS

PRICE 5 CENTS — $1.00 A YEAR

Published by

Stone & Kimball

Chicago

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

New Autumn Books

(*NEARLY READY.*)

THE GREEN TREE LIBRARY

Pharais: A Celtic Romance
By Fiona Macleod. 16mo. $1.25 net.

The Massacre of the Innocents and Other Tales
By Maeterlinck, Eckhoudt, Van Lerberghe, and other leaders of the Belgian Renaissance. Translated by Edith Wingate Rinder. 16mo. $1.25 net.

The Plays of Maurice Maeterlinck
SECOND SERIES. "Pélléas and Melisande," and "Three Plays for Marrionettes." Translated by Richard Hovey, with an introduction by the author. 16mo. $1.25. net

THE CARNATION SERIES

A collection of small 16mo books, bound in cloth, with a conventionalized carnation design. Price, $1.00 each.

Vol. I. The Gypsy Christ and Other Tales
By William Sharp.

Vol. II. The Sister of a Saint and Other Stories
By Grace Ellery Channing.

Vol. III. Black Spirits and White
A book of ghost stories. By Ralph Adams Cram.

Vol. IV. The Sin-Eater and Other Stories
By Fiona Macleod, author of "Pharais."

Vol. V. The Gods Give My Donkey Wings
By Angus Evan Abbott.

(OTHER VOLUMES TO FOLLOW.)

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

VOLUME V—THE WORKS OF

EDGAR ALLAN POE

Edited by EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN and GEORGE EDWARD WOODBERRY. Illustrated by ALBERT E. STERNER. In ten volumes. Volumes I., II., III., IV. and V. now ready. $1.50 each, net.

New York Tribune: "At no time in the future is it probable that the labors of his present editors and publishers will be superseded."

New York Times: "Doubtless no other men in this country were better fitted for this arduous and delicate task than those who have, at length, undertaken it."

ENGLISH CLASSICS

Edited by W. E. HENLEY $1.25 net a volume

The Life and Opinions of Tristram Shandy

By Laurence Sterne

With an introduction by CHARLES WHIBLEY, and a portrait. 2 vols.

The Comedies of William Congreve

With an introduction by G. S. STREET, and a portrait. 2 vols.

The Lives of Donne, Wotton, Hooker, Herbert, and Sanderson

By IZAAK WALTON. With an introduction by VERNON BLACKBURN, and a portrait.

The Adventures of Hajji Baba of Ispahan

By JAMES MORIER. With an introduction by E. G. Browne, M.A., and a portrait. 2 vols.

The Lives of the English Poets

By SAMUEL JOHNSON, LL.D. With an introduction by J. H. MILLAR, and a portrait. 3 vols. [In the press.

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

TWO WOMEN AND A FOOL

Seventh Thousand

By H. C. Chatfield-Taylor. With eight full page illustrations by C. D. Gibson. 16mo. 363 pages. $1.50

A LITTLE SISTER OF THE WILDERNESS

Fifth Thousand

By Lilian Bell, author of "The Love Affairs of an Old Maid." With a cover designed by Bruce Rogers. 16mo. 267 pages. $1.25.

THE AMATEUR EMIGRANT

Fourth Thousand

From the Clyde to Sandy Hook. By Robert Louis Stevenson. 16 mo. $1.25.

Mr. Stevenson's account of his journey to America —written nearly fifteen years ago and now published in book form. His experience as a second-cabin passenger (which is a description of all fellow-travellers), and his adventures on landing in New York. The book is charming in style, wittily attractive in narration, and unusually interesting in its novelty.

THE GOLDEN AGE

Third Thousand

By Kenneth Grahame. 16mo. $1.25.

"A bit of literature as sweet and distinguished as aught of the sort ever written. It is a book that may be read many times with increasing pleasure at each perusal."—Black and White.

"Nothing cleverer, nothing more original, nothing more delightful, has for many months come in the way of the reviewer."—Glasgow Herald.

"Delicious little sketches of a group of children. There could be no better entertainment for an idle afternoon.—Saturday Review.

"These stories form a most charming book. There is in them a breezy freshness that is extremely attractive."—Scotsman.

"One of the freshest, most original, and most charming pieces of literature which has issued from the press for some time."—Dundee Advertiser.

"If anyone desires an hour of pure enjoyment, we advise him to purchase 'The Golden Age.'"—Liverpool Murcury.

"More delightful sketches of child life have never come into our hands than those contained in this volume. He transports the reader to the golden age of childhood, and with a subtle, indescribable skill pictures child character with infinite truth and matchless charm."—Independent.

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

WHEN VALMOND CAME TO PONTIAC

Fifth Thousand — The Story of a Lost Napoleon. By Gilbert Parker. With a cover design by Bruce Rogers. 16mo. $1.50.

"A fascinating romance about the book which is contagious."—Detroit Free Press.

"Any thing more delightful than this 'Romance of a Lost Napoleon' would be hard to find."—Denver Times.

"The plot is the most skillful that has been drawn lately in any historical novel."—Baltimore Sun.

A SAWDUST DOLL

Fourth Thousand — By Mrs. Reginald de Koven. With cover designed by Frank Hazenplug. 16mo. 237 pages. $1.25.

THE EBB TIDE

Sixth Thousand — A Trio and Quartette. By Robert Louis Stevenson and Lloyd Osbourne. 16mo. 204 pages. $1.25.

THE HOLY CROSS and Other Tales

Third Thousand — By Eugene Field. With decorations by Louis J. Rhead 16mo. 191 pages. $1.25.

PIERRE AND HIS PEOPLE

New Edition — Tales of the Far North. By Gilbert Parker. Printed at the University Press on laid paper. 18mo. 318 pages. Cloth. Price, $1.25, net.

THE BUILDING OF THE CITY BEAUTIFUL

Third Edition — A Romance. By Joaquin Miller. 16mo. Cloth. 192 pages. Price, $1.50, net.

The Arena: It is one of the most powerful prose poems of our times, and alone would give the author a permanent place in literatue.

HIS BROKEN SWORD

Third Thousand — By Winnie Louise Taylor. Introduction by Edward Everett Hale. 16mo. 354 pages. $1.25.

Digitized by Google

THE WORKS OF

DR. HERMANN E. VON HOLST,

Constitutional and Political History of the United States.

We have books of Varying merit on different phases or epochs of our national career; but of vigorous, fearless, just and profound works dealing with the American nation broadly and exhaustively, from its colonial beginnings up to within the times of the active men of to-day—as late perhaps as final history can be written.—It is accepted for America as is Stubbs' for England.

"A masterly analysis of events."—THE NATION.

The set, eight volumes, large octavo, 3,560 pages, index over 300 pages. Prices: Cloth, $25.00; Sheep, $30.00; Half-Calf, $38.00. All net.

The French Revolution.

Tested by Mirabeau's Career.

Twelve Lectures on the History of the French Revolution, delivered at the Lowell Institute, Boston, Mass.,

"DR. VON HOLST'S lectures on the French Revolution, at the Lowell Institute, constitute one of the several important events in the way of bringing some of the foremost scholars of the age in the various departments of science and letters into contact with the Boston public that for a long period has distinguished the work of that unique and invaluable institution."—BOSTON HERALD.

Printed at the Riverside Press, on hand-made English paper, uncut edges. Two volumes, 12mo; price, $3.50 net.

The Constitutional Law of the United States . .

By Dr. Hermann E. Von Holst,

Author of "The Constitutional and Political History of the United States."

Part I.—Genesis of the Constitution, Part II.—The Federal Constitution. Part III.—Constitutional and General Law of the Seperate States. Appendix.—The Constitution, with references to the body of the work. Bibliographies and historical notes increase the value of the work.

One Volume, Large 8vo, Cloth, $2.00, Net.

CALLAGHAN & CO., Chicago, Ill.

Digitized by Google

OMEN.

THE sun burns down the westward way; afar
The shadows eastward wane, while to a swoon
Of silence falls the day's symphonic tune;
And riding lightly by a cloudland bar,
Where heavenly shoals of drifted roses are,
I watch the lovers' lustre-laden moon,
And thrill to see the sure love-light that soon
Doth flash in gold from its attendant star.

The drowsy flowers nod, save those blanched blooms
That lure the night-moth through the dusky deeps;
The song-hushed birds flit through the glooms;
And, nested in the dark, the day-world sleeps:
I, too, would sleep—but for the bat that flies
Athwart the umbrous amber of my skies.

CHARLES STUART PRATT.

NOTRE DAME DES EAUX

WEST of St. Pol de Leon on the sea cliffs of Finisterre stands the ancient church of Notre Dame des Eaux. Five centuries of beating winds and sweeping rains have moulded its angles, and worn its mouldings and sculpture down to the very semblance of the ragged cliffs themselves, until even the Breton fisherman, looking lovingly from his boat as he makes for the harbour of Morlaix, hardly can say where the crags end and where the church begins. The teeth of the winds of the sea have devoured it, bit by bit, the fine sculpture of the doorway and the thin cusps of the window tracery; gray moss creeps lovingly over the worn

Copyright 1895, by STONE & KIMBALL.

Digitized by Google

ach, and will undertake a scurvy job with any; but indeed there was no suspicion upon Polly, and the charge upon which they took her was, if you please, the possession of certain gold guineas with His Majesty's viznomy upon them. These, they would make out, were a parcel of the King's treasure, the which I had filched out of Timothy's own fingers by Dartford. I knew it was odds but the message was a snare for to catch me, for all that I questioned the crimp so closely, but then I was not for letting the risks hang over Polly. It made me mad to think upon her in Grubbe's slimy hands, with his pink eyes a-cocking at her. I was not to be averted by such scum, whether it was my capture that was plotted or no; and that very evening, after the descent of dusk, I set forth on foot for the Ratcliffe Highway, counterfeited for a sailor, with a hanger to my side.

When I reached the house it was pitch black, and a light shone forth only from an upper window. Sure enough there was an officer ostentatiously set upon the doorstep, and keeping a sharp watch. I knew that I was like to get little by strategy out of Grubbe; it was in a bold front my only hopes lay; and so up I marched with a rolling gait, and says I, feigning a drunken hiccough, "What's agog?" I says, "and upon whose door are you sticking out your elbows?" The trap gave me a glance, and seeing as I made for the door, pushed me off with his arm. "The officers are in charge here," he says shortly. "Officers!" says I with a stupid stare. "Officers!" and I fell to laughing. "Damn me, what's officers atwixt Jenny Rumbold and me?" for that I knew was the name of a trollop in the house. He observed me from head to foot without ever a suspicion. "Get you gone," said he, contemptuously; "there's no meat for you here." "Damme," I cried, with another hiccough, and fingering for my hanger. "But I'm in the mind to carve out your face after a private pattern of my own." He

Digitized by Google

closed with me, but, getting a clutch upon his waist, I threw him, and fell to battering on the door with the hilt of my weapon, shouting the while as one full of drink. That brought someone from the inside, and in another moment I was in the grip of a sturdy fellow on the doorstep, with my other friend handling me freely from behind. "What the Devil 's this?" said the new comer. "Is this our man, Cockerel?" "No," says t'other, puffing for breath; "'tis a lousy sea-cook with a libidinous body full of liquor.

"And that 's true," says I, lurching against 'em, and nodding my head with a foolish smile; and with that I called "Jenny" at the top of my voice, in a wheedling affectionate manner. "Bah!" said the big trap, who seemed to be in a superior position, "push the drunken fool out." "No," says I, "push the drunken fool in, young fellow." The traps broke out laughing, seeming to be touched by the humour of my rejoinder, and one of 'em gives me a shove that despatched me reeling against the stairway in good earnest. But picking myself up I started a fol-de-rol in a quavering voice, and staggered noisily up the stairs. And all would have gone well, but just as I had gotten to the landing, who should come out of Polly's room but the fox himself; who no sooner had set eyes on me than he uttered a thin cackle, and blew a shrill whistle through his teeth. To say the truth, I took longer to recognize him in the gloom than he me, or I should have spoiled that game for him; but after that it was too late, and turning I leaped down the stairs, "Seize him," yelled Grubbe. "Take him!" and the traps, roused by his cries, met me at the bottom. I laid one low with the hanger, splitting him to the chine, and I let a hole through a second with another stroke, seeing which, the third drew off. "Curse you for a pack of curs," screeched Grubbe, and came tumbling down the stairs upon me behind. He had no weapon, but the

Digitized by Google

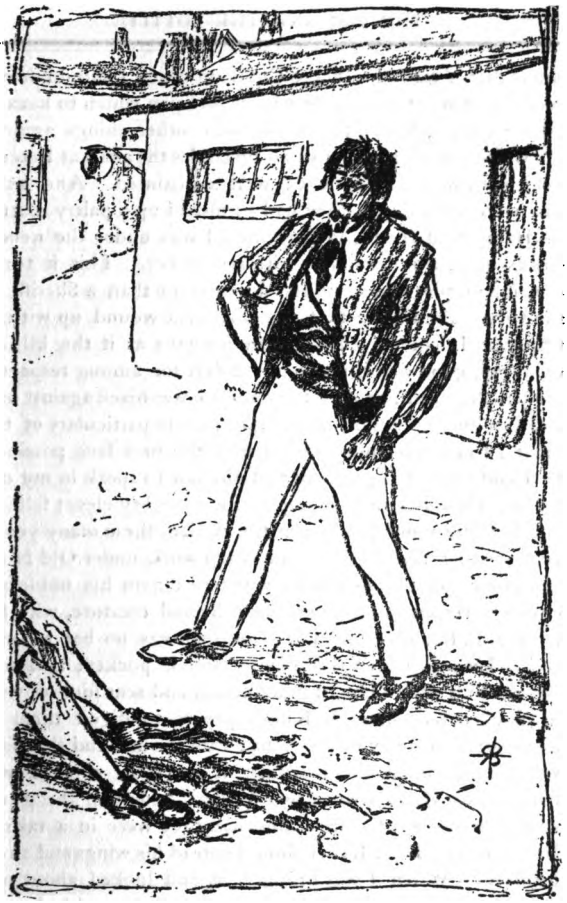
force of his weight dismissed me sprawling over the two bodies, and ere I could pull myself up, there was three sitting upon my body.

So there was the curtain down upon that part of the play, and the Jug for me sure enough. But I should not ha' minded so much had it not been for Grubbe, who came smirking about me and discharging his jests with an air of affectionate condolence. It was "Poor Dick! And that you should have come to this after all Timothy's warnings!" and it was, "Ah, Dick, the Lord abideth his time to avenge himself on evil-doers"; and then he would turn to the giggling traps and beg them to take care of me, for I was a fastidious young gentleman of tender nurture, whom His Majesty destined to high promotion. But I said never a word in answer, and kept my lips tight until they had delivered me in Newgate. I was not going to let Grubbe rouse a sound out of me.

There was sorry company in the Jug, but I could have managed tolerably, for it held a cracksman or two I knew pretty well by sight; only the next trick the knave played on me was to have me bound in irons and disposed in a solitary cell. It was declared that I was a desperate fellow, and the gaoler informed me with a grin that he had long hoped for the pleasure of my fellowship, and had kept the irons against my coming. I daresay this was true enough, for there were few parts of the country but I was as well known as the King himself. Moreover those that enjoyed the liberties of the Jug would have spread my name; to witness which it was a brave reception I got upon my entrance. But to be chained within a stinking chamber in that fashion, without even the chance of a diversion, went against my stomach. And the place was foul to boot, and full of rats.

Here I lay for some time, until the case was heard at the Assizes. Now Grubbe was a cunning dung-fork, and I

Digitized by Google



Digitized by Google

knew that 't was not of the Chatham coach I should hear, seeing that was too delicate a buisness upon which to hazard his own reputation. But there were other things against me without that, and first of all up comes the affair at Petersfield, with which Grubbe was well acquainted. And as if that were not enough, they had furnished up a paltry matter on Hampstead Heath, in the which I was under the necessity to quiet a noisy fellow with my barker. This it turns out, if you please, was no less a personage than a Sheriff of the City. And after that the document wound up with a trap that I had cloven with the hanger; as if the killing of a trap, good Lord, made any difference among respectable people. Still, though the one case was black against me, and Grubbe, no doubt, had ample private particulars of the others, I must face my position with the best face possible. So I laid hold of a gentleman of the law to speak in my defence. He was a man in repute for a mighty clever fellow, and had had much practice at the Assizes these many years. In his earlier days he had had sharp work under Old Noll, and lately had attended Bloody Jefferies upon his notorious circuit. He was a grasping, mean-livered creature, with his fee ever in the tail of his eye; but that was no bar to me, seeing I was just then very comfortable in pocket; and so I bought him with a bag of goldfinches, and sent him off with his pockets bulging with King's papers, to digest them at his leisure. I knew it was a bad case for me, and that fact was plainer upon the morning of the trial, when I was fetched into Court atween two warders, and with the gyves still upon my wrist. It seems that they were in a taking lest even then Dick Ryder should spread his wings and show his heels. When I was brought in and looked about me, there was the Judge regarding me sourly from his bench, and hobanobbing with him stood a tall, fat-bellied man, with a white wig and a very scarlet face. This was the porcu-

Digitized by Google

pine as was to talk me off to Tyburn. And with the sight of them laughing together I knew 't was odds but I should get no fair play that day. But I was not to hoist the white feather on that account, and so I just wagged my head to my man to begin. But instead, up jumps Pot-belly, and starts upon a tedious harangue, motioning at me with his fingers and bowing to the Judge, raising his eyes to the ceiling, and gesticulating like the gross ape he was. I paid little heed myself, being long past patience after the first ten minutes; but presently out pops someone from the crowd, and ere I knew it, was swearing away as to what I had done here, and what coat I wore, and how his arm was ableeding, with other matter of the sort. "'Twas a bloody deed, my Lord," says he, and looks at me fearfully. I knew the oaf now for the rascal of the gentleman I had run through at Petersfield. It was a flagrant piece of foolishness, for sure, was that Petersfield job, in broad daylight too, and within a mile of the town. "Do you recognize him?" asked his lordship. "Yes, my Lord," says the fellow. "You are sure?" says his Lordship. "Look at him." The coachman turned upon me a frightened glance, for he was in a rare panic, and I shot him a black look full of menace. Whether it was that, or that his wits were out, I know not, but says he, "No," says he. "Come, come," said his Lordship with a frown, "you shall not blow hot and blow cold in this fashion. Is that the man?" Whereupon the chicken-heart who was all asweat with terror, lost the hold of his tongue, and stammered and stuttered and blinked, and finally appealed to the Judge to spare him, and to the Almighty to have mercy on him, for that what he said was the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth. "Pah! take the fellow down," says his Lordship. "Call another witness."

But if, so far, the case was in my favour, I was not to get off so easily upon other scores; and the chief business of all

Digitized by Google

was the appearance of the Sheriff I had wounded. The old mawkin had a voice like a parrot, harsh and high, and delivered his evidence all in one shrill squeak. I will confess that what he said was true enough, and went badly against me; so much so that I chafed to myself that I had not stuck a gully in his throat to finish him, while I was about it. After that I knew it was all over with me, unless my little lawyer could serve me. He had sat very still, making notes upon his papers industriously, and asking a question or so pretty sharply at times. And, indeed, it was ludicrous to see the pair of 'em, for he, like t' other, was fat, only small, and bald under his wig, and the two kept jumping up and down opposite one another, as if 't was a game of see-saw. But by degrees his face began to lengthen, and he shook his head over his shoulder to someone behind; and at that, and seeing the case gathering against me, I slipped my temper, for he had done little enough for the money I paid him, so, "Damn you," I bawled to him, "speak up, you little beer-keg, you!" at which he went scarlet, and there was a laugh in the Court; but the Judge scowled, and I was hustled by the warders.

And then, when at last it fell to him to speak, a mighty poor figure he made. He ranted like a Roundhead. If you were to believe him, I was low-spirited cur enough, that had no thought but to keep his mother in bread and his wife in garters. 'T was a marvel that he did not attach half a score of brats upon me, with mouths agape for food. According to him I was a half-starved sort of snip, as took my meals in a boiling-house, and was as regular for church as a girl in her teens. He pursued these silly lies so long and with such satisfaction that I could endure him no further, and at length broke out.

"Gag that fat fool," says I, "for an' the topsman must have me he may have me and welcome, but I 'll meet him after

Digitized by Google

my own fashion, and not with the character of a poltroon." That brought the scene swiftly to a conclusion, and indeed there was little more to be said after that. And soon the Judge got to his feet, and says he: "Prisoner at the bar, have you any reason to urge why I should not pass sentence upon you?" "My lord," says I, speaking very loftily, "an' I had gotten a lawyer with a proper tongue in his mouth, and some brains to his skull, and an' it had not been for yonder sour-visaged Sheriff, this honourable Court might ha' come to a different resolution. But seeing as things are thus, why pass your sentence, and be damned," says I.

Thereat he puts on a little black cap, and turns to me with a solemn Anabaptist face. But I was not behind him at that, and so smack upon my head goes my own hat, and I surveyed him with as long and moping a countenance as himself. And at the conclusion of his silly snivel I marched off as jaunty as you may wish, atween my warders. There never was a Judge on His Majesty's bench, as could get a tremor out of Dick Ryder.

Well, there was I now laid in the Jug again, in my little coffin of a cell, and scarce a fortnight 'twixt me and Tyburn. But the law was not yet done with Galloping Dick, for all Grubbe and his dirty gang. And first, you must know, they had me watched very sharply, for Grubbe had whispered in their ears that I was a devil that would break out of hell if I had but the slightest opportunity. 'T was the gaoler told me this in excuse for harsher usage, for he was decent enough out of his office, and entertained an admiration for me. Nor was Grubbe much at fault, for it was not in my mind to rest in my dungeon, convenient to the topsman, and I vow that I would have burst their very walls and disported myself openly in London Town, had I gotten the liberty of my limbs. For that again I owed Timothy a grudge, and I was not the man to forget a black debt, not if I had to wait a

Digitized by Google

a twelvemonth. But I will admit that my plight took a dark colour, with me in chains, and never a soul, not even Polly, permitted entrance to my cell. It was plain that they would hold me if they could. But, Lord, 't is before obstacles that a man's heart rises, and if I was to be daunted by the raw circumstances of my peril, I should ha' given up the road, in a manner of tongue, ere ever I took to it. So with that I considered very deeply, taking counsel in my cell. I had many friends outside Newgate, if I could but exchange messages; and presently I thought upon a plan, which was no sooner conceived than forthwith I started to put it into execution. And first I must deliberate on my behaviour, for upon that, all hung. What does I do then but in the first few days after my sentence break out into paroxysms of fury whenever the gaoler poked his nose over the doorway! I roared like a bull at him, rattling my irons furiously and flinging my body upon the stones, till you would have thought that all the devils were collected out of christendom in that one corner. The gaoler himself, with whom I had been upon terms previously, took affright at me, and not without reason, for I threw my hands in his face when he entered with my food, grinding my teeth at him till the edges cracked. 'T was small wonder soon that I got the name of being a Bedlamite, the appreciation of death having, as they said, robbed me of my senses. And then it came about that not one of them would venture into the dungeon. Lord, it fairly split me to see 'em run when I charged at the doorway. But this was a piece of my policy, for I guessed very well what would happen; and sure enough, after this had gone forward for a couple of days, in marched the ordinary for to quiet me with the consolations of religion, by command of the Governor. He entered in a trembling state, his knees giving as he came, but I sat sullen in my corner with never a word or a sign, till he was arrived nearly abreast of

Digitized by Google

me, leaving the door open for flight, and the warders agog with the expectation of an uproar.

"My son," says the ordinary in a quaking voice, seeing I kept calm, and inspired, maybe, by this, "it is my duty to prepare you for your appearance before your Maker." At that I gave vent to a yell and brought my chains with a crash upon the floor, sending him at the same time a diabolic look. He rapidly withdrew, but fearing, I suppose, that I might make a rush for them, the warders banged the door, and there was his reverence all alone with me. His face betrayed the most abject consternation, and he turned white even to his red nose. Whereupon I could hold my laughter no longer, and broke out into a fit of merriment. This seemed to encourage him a little, for, still keeping his distance, he addressed me: "I am glad," says he, "to see that you keep up your spirits, my poor fellow, in these heavy circumstances." "Spirits!" says I, scowling at him, "I have had enough of spirits, damn them! Take 'em away!" I yelled and fell to cursing. He made no sign, but still remained in the corner near the door, in a fresh fit of shivering. But that was not my intention, and so, feigning to come out of my seizure, I turned to him in a tremulous imploring fashion, "An' you be a man of God," I whined, "and the Minister of His Divine mercy, rid me of these Devils, reverend sir."

This put a new face on him at once, and his tune changed with alacrity. "Why, certainly, certainly, my good man," says he, coming towards me briskly. "'T is the function of us, servants of the Almighty, to discharge such duties to the unfortunate. What ails you?"

I groaned, and then, taking him greedily by the hand, whispered, "'T is the spirits of the murdered as haunt me, your reverence." By this he was completely in control of himself, and took out his snuff box quite pompously. "Yes, yes,"

Digitized by Google

says he, tapping it, "'t is true. For they that have the blood of their fellow-creatures upon them, how shall they escape the damnation of Hell?" and regarded me complacently. He was a tall, thin fellow, with an ancient wig that sat awry upon him, and a face blotched and bottled with drinking. His arms and shanks were long and bony, and seemed ever in his way, so that you took the impression that he had more than his share of them; he looked for all the world like a dragon-fly in liquor. He stretched his ungainly body upon the floor, and doubling up his knees, snuffed with a satisfied air. I groaned again. "If you have shed blood," observed the ordinary, "blood shall be exacted of you, and after death, to burn in the fires of Gehenna. Thus doth the Holy Writ imply. The tears of a sinner avail not, for though in God is our refuge, yet shall not the Judge of all do right?" He wiped his nose with his fingers and looked at me. "But if I repent," said I humbly, "the Almighty will pardon me?" The ordinary smiled in a superior way and dusted his legs. "Undoubtedly," he returned, "there is a chance for such as truly repent them of their iniquities, but who testifieth to the sincerity of that repentance, seeing that we are but dust and ashes? Moreover, I would ask you to observe that it is more comfortable to feel that the Lord takes vengeance upon them that break His commandments, as He rewards them that keep them. "Thirdly," says he, "whom He loveth He chasteneth."

Now by this I had perceived that the ordinary was somewhat gone in liquor, having primed himself, as I imagined, for our encounter, but it was no odds to me in what condition I found him, provided I could make a tool of him. And this I seemed likely to achieve, for when he left me, it was with the most polite messages of religion, and a promise to see me again that evening for the further administration of sacred comforts. From the word, too, which I had of the

Digitized by Google

gaoler, he took credit, I found, for having tamed me. "I have exorcised him," said he to the gaoler. "There's nothing like the consolations of the Church to exorcise the evil spirit." And he stalked about the Yard among the prisoners, holding his head high, and glibly dispensing the terrors of Judgment.

Things now fell out as I had plotted, for, sure enough, the ordinary made his appearance in the evening with a mouth full of admonitions and prayers. He was now deeper than ever in wine, having, as I supposed, spent the better part of the day celebrating his spiritual triumph. He wore a great air of patronage, and was extremely affable, standing with his lean legs well apart, in order for to keep his feet, and poking a bent forefinger at me to emphasise his instructions. "Ryder," says he, "I fear that you are a rogue, a devilish rogue. By the tokens of the law, discovered in His Gracious Majesty's Courts, you have taken the blood of man, and whoso sheddeth man's blood by man shall his blood be shed. There is a solemn word for your comfortable consideration. When I am gone, and, my orisons discharged, am retired to the innocent sleep of a child, think upon it with tears and sighs and bitter mortifications of the spirit. For the Almighty hath appointed unto Him ministers of His Wrath, the which shall exact of you the penalty to the utmost farthing." Whereat he hiccoughed, and incautiously changing the position of his feet, sat down upon the floor very suddenly. "Ryder," says he, proceeding still solemnly, and without any appearance of having noticed his collapse, "I warn you, as a priest of the Church, to flee from the wrath to come. What is man but as the grass that to-day is and to-morrow is burned in the oven? Yea, what is he, but as the flame of a candle that is blown out with a breath? And I will put it thus unto you, for your surer edification—firstly, there is the sin of Lasciviousness, the which

Digitized by Google

deserves reprobation. Verily it has its reward. Secondly, to divide our discourse into heads, there is the sin of Drunkenness. The drunkard shall not inherit the kingdom of God. Mark that, ye that look upon the wine when it is red. Thirdly, there is also the sin of Covetousness, the which even princes commit. And finally, to pass over the many cardinal vices, which at this moment have slipped my memory, there is the sin of Murder." He spoke the word, as it were, with a sort of bellow, and contemplated me sternly, his bibulous eyes, a little asquint, resting weakly on my face.

But whether 't was the dramatic pause he made that was too long for his wits, or that he was tired of the matter, he resumed presently without seeming to remember upon what he had been talking. "Ryder," says he, "the ale in this Jug is on the whole admirable, but the wine is swipes for a tender stomach," and at once fell to chuckling in delight of his small jest.

"And that 's true, your reverence," said I, "as I can bear witness. 'T is hard that a man who is picked out for death may not so much as a pint of good wine to warm his heart against the topsman." He nodded approvingly, and we condoled with one another in quite an affectionate manner; the which set him presently smacking his lips over the rare bottles he had drunk in former times, more particularly in the company of Jerry Starbottle. "Aye," says he, "that was an excellent year, Ryder; a better I have no wish te spend. There was Hack, and Higgins, and old Jeremy Starbottle, all took a ride to the Tree that year. Ah, there was goldfinches and to spare, lad. Faith, there was more of 'Stand and Deliver' in those days in a week than the whole of you might venture in a twelvemonth nowadays," and he sighed over the recollections It was in my plan to set his tongue blabbing, the more so as I desired to be upon terms

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

with him; and so I listened very humbly, though Hack and Higgins were none so mighty, nor Jeremy Starbottle neither. Indeed the tales of these have suffered undue exaggeration. But I said no word about that, merely shaking my head along of him, and saying, "Ah yes, those must ha' been gay days. We are a poor company in their comparison."

"Poor!" says the ordinary with spirit. "You say well. A parcel of scarecrows, set to frighten crows—that's what the lay is now," and seemed very bitter about it.

The understanding that now rose between us was confirmed in subsequent meetings. In fine, we got very well acquainted, for the ordinary was glad to pay me frequent visits, the other tenants of the Jug being little to his taste. "There was never a scurvier company in the Yard," he explained. "'T is full of none but low canters and cutpurses, rude fellowship for a man of parts; and scarcely a golden guinea atween them." There was the rub; and, indeed, it was as much the entertainment I made for him as the love of my society as fetched him so often to see me. For I was in no lack of money, and would constantly have him in a pint of warm ale, the which he drank with tender regard. "Ryder," says he, "I have taken a liking to you. You are no common file, like this riff-raff outside; and damme, but if you must go to the Tree, you shall go as a proper gentleman with the very best offices at your service." He was a rare sodden rogue was the Rev. Josiah Phipps—for that was his name—and mingled piety with liquor and oaths faster than any man I have encountered. For the most part he was drunken, when he alternated between a desire to prove me damned and the whim to recount famous exploits on the road. But when he was sober he wore a solemn face, and roared Hell at me, as he had been in the pulpit. There was never a man so deeply damned as me, according to him, with his firstlies, and his lastlies, and his flow of quotation

Digitized by Google

from the Scriptures. And verily I believe the cully was in earnest, for there were two parts of him, so to speak—the one crapulous and roystering, and t' other imposed by traditious and long usage upon his fleshly habit. But there were times, too, when he was neither drunk nor pious at which he would talk shrewdly of the affairs of State and the conditions of the Government. Not that I cared a groat for them, but it was my bent to encourage him into a lively friendship for me, which is ever best achieved by the fortuitious discussions that pass between man and man. And then again he would sometimes fall very low spirited and comment upon his own affairs with the utmost frankness. "I should ha' been a Dean, not to say a Bishop, Ryder," he would say; "I would have filled the place sonorously. I'll warrant I have a good voice, as you may witness, and there be people that have come miles to listen to my discourses to the condemned. I have a stinging smack in my sentences. I have made old Jerry himself heave with fear; there 's none with a rancour like mine when preaching of the Wrath to Come. 'T is all in the accumulation, as it were. I pile my emotions in a pyramid. Each phrase hath an edge; it bites. I have seen the eyes goggling out of the whole condemned pew at my fulminations. And to think," he went on with a change of note, "that I am but prison ordinary to a flock of gallowsbirds! I that might have had beaus and wits and fine ladies trembling afore me. 'T is the papistical leanings of His Majesty that are at fault." And with a sigh he would bury his nose in the tankard. But all the same I made way with him, as he acknowledged. "I will admit, Ryder," said he at another time and in his most sentimental mood, "howbeit I wear my cloth, and being, beyond doubt, of a much superior state, that I am sincerely honoured by your friendship, Starbottle was well enough, but Starbottle, between cronies, was a rough-mannered tyke, with no gracious instincts. He had no more civility than a louse, had Jerry."

Digitized by Google

And now I come to the time when, my plot being ripe, I must make a step for liberty. It was a hazardous course, and I could not promise myself success very firmly, but 't was better to take all the hazards in the world than to be carted meekly off to Tyburn. Thus it was upon the night afore the day appointed for the topsman that the ordinary, entering my cell very sober about eight o'clock, found me with a doleful phiz. "Ah, Ryder," he says, shaking his head, "'t is a long journey and a short shift for you to-morrow"; and, being in that humour, proceeded to enliven me with pictures of the vengeance of the Almighty and of the baseness of the malefactor. Of course I listened very anxiously, and when he had finished, I says, "Your reverence," I says, "if a man must die, 't is wisdom that he should die with his belly comfortable. For the which consideration let us be merry to-night." "Merry!" he cried, lifting up his hands, "a soul so nigh its Maker is more meet for prayers and fastings," and then, his own belly getting the uppermost, "yet I would not refuse any legitimate consolations of the flesh to a human being, more particularly as the spirit oftentimes cedeth out of the very weakness of the body." But this was the last flutter the rags of his calling made, for when the wine was fetched, he sat down to it with a relish, and grew garrulous, as was his wont. "'T is a pity, Ryder," says he meditatively, and cocking an eye at his glass, "to see a handsome rogue such as you be predestined to a cruel end. I have seen many go to the Tree with few compunctions, and even with a sigh of content to be quit of their dirty company. But you, in a manner, warm my heart. 'T is grievous that you should fall upon so evil a fate, and you with such a fine career before you. But it comes, for the main part, of our bringing up," he says, "I have a philosophy by which I hold in private, and which teaches me *not* to contemn *no* man. This world runs so zig-zag; 't is like a bolt-

Digitized by Google

ing horse. No sooner are the reins in your fingers but you are flung upon your nose and left with bloody poll upon the roadway. We suffer the hazard of broken bottles, out of which the wine is spilled on every corner. Vessels, Ryder," he added sententiously, "fashioned, some for honour, and some for dishonour; and that is the way my eyes look upon life."

"Rip me," said I, "'t is an excellent view, your reverence, which is to say, that had you been Dick Ryder and I prison ordinary, I should be wiping the creases out of my stomach to-morrow evening, and you would be swinging and creaking 'tween the crows and the frogs." "No doubt," agreed the ordinary, a little uneasily, and filled his glass again. "You will understand me, Ryder," he went on, "when I confess to you that the topsman draws me strangely. I love him. 'T is like a lodestone to see him with the noose in his fingers, looping and festooning and twining it so delicately beneath the black gallows. Lord, how many times have I stood by, performing the sacred offices of my high calling for the advantage of poor souls, that was oozing out of their kicking bodies." Here he smiled and seemed to recall the occasions with unctuous affection, but suddenly resumed, "But there is something further to my nature, the which confounds me. With this delight is entertained a strong repulsion, very antagonistic. My belly has retched at the sight of the gallows, which all the while my eyes devoured with appetite. Explain that for me, Ryder, an' you may."

"Rot me," said I with a laugh, "but 'tis a cheerful conversation you would pursue. Damn the topsman, and here 's to a merry meeting!" The ordinary lifted his glass and drank. "I like you, Ryder," he said, with enthusiasm. "There is nothing mealy-mouthed about you. You make a rare companion to a bottle. The age of drinkers is gone out; but Starbottle and I were notorious in the Yard. A

Digitized by Google

paunch of the right sort had Jerry." "Ah," I put in again, "this age is degenerate, and that's a fact." The ordinary rubbed his nose. "Rotten," says he, with decision, "all rotten, saving only yourself, Ryder, which is a rare exception." Now all this time I had taken but little part in the conversation, being content for his tongue to wag, and plying him with liquor. But presently, as his blood warmed, he grew louder and less deliberate in his words, and began to oscillate between his usual extremes of religion and gossip. Whereupon, seeing that my opportunity was arrived, I suddenly took my main step. For in the midst of his reminiscences of the hanging of Captain Crayes, I dashed my glass down hastily with my manacled hands. "The Devil take us!" I cried. "But here we are guzzling verjuice when we should be celebrating the occasion with good liquor." The ordinary looked at me, drunkenly. "True," he said. "You have not treated me well, Ryder. The wine is damned bad, as I live." "And the more fool I," says I, "when there is a gross of generous burgundy awaiting for me in the cellars of the 'Bull's Head,' in the trust of Master Shackleton."

I regarded him anxiously, for Shackleton's was a name he must have known very well, and the "Bull's Head" would have aroused the suspicions of a wittol. But he was well primed, and there was never a sign in his countenance save the marks of drink in his rolling eyes. "'Sblood!" says he, we will drink it all." I shook my head. "How shall it be fetched?" I asked dolefully. The ordinary paused, "I will charge my own person with the job," he said. "But it will not be delivered to you," said I. The ordinary was too drunken to consider this difficulty, and so said nothing. "Wait," said I, feigning a thought. "If your reverence is willing for the mission, why I think we may compass it." "How so?" says he eagerly. "If your reverence," says I,

Digitized by Google

"will proceed to the 'Bull's Head' and offer a message to the landlord, I have no doubt it may be managed. And this is what you shall say, namely, a demand for a dozen of Captain Ryder's rare old burgundy, set by for occasions, and Captain Ryder's lamentations, but he would drink a toast to the lads at the 'Pack Horse' to-morrow an' he had not other business with His Majesty. 'T is a civil farewell to 'em." The ordinary got upon his legs. "I will discharge it at once," he said with a hiccough. "Do not forget the terms," says I, "or the landlord, as like as not, will send you packing," and I repeated them slowly a second time. The ordinary solemnly repeated them after me, and then, shambling to the door, was gone.

I wager 't was an uncomfortable hour I expended upon his leaving, for it was odds but he would forget his mission, or that Shackleton would not understand, or that, maybe, he would be stopped by an over-zealous gaoler. Therefore it was with great satisfaction that I heard him return; and in he comes with a rush, his long legs flying, and a parcel of bottles under his arms. "They keep a close watch upon you to-night, my poor Ryder," he says, "but I have explained unto the warders as we must spend the evening together for spiritual consolation and advice," and he cackled with laughter. But at the sight of the bottles I was wellnigh losing my head for the first time, and, paying no heed to him, "Let me have 'm," says I eagerly. The ordinary drew himself up and put a finger to his nose. "Softly, softly, Captain," said he, "'t is my privilege as the superior and your ghostly comforter to make the experiment first." So saying, he sat down upon the floor a long way from me, and deliberately selecting a bottle broke the neck of it. At this my heart was in my mouth for a moment, but the next second I knew 't was all right, for tipping the jagged edges against his lips the ordinary drank and gurgled as he drank.

Digitized by Google

This done, he jerked himself towards me, saying, "'T is a rare vintage, my Ryder, and I cannot conceive how my stomach abided those swipes."

I clutched the bottles from him one by one, leaving him to his swilling, and examined them carefully, feigning to observe the marks; but soon an alarm took me, for what I was in search of was not there. "Bah!" says I, "the knave has fubbed you off. This is not the best." The ordinary stared. "'T is well enough," said he, "and there 's half a dozen more without." "Why, fetch 'em in," cried I, with new hope, "maybe 't is the choicest wine." The ordinary stimulated thereby, obeyed without a word; and no sooner was the first bottle in my hands than I saw at once that Shackleton had taken my meaning, and I 'll warrant I laid it by with a mighty cheerful feeling in my heart. And with that I turned, smiling, to the ordinary and gave him a health, to which he responded with drunken gravity.

Now befel a scene the recollection of which even now makes me merry. For I was myself in a lively mood, now that things were assured for me, and the ordinary, heated with the drink he had already swallowed, and gloating upon the burgundy, soared beyond his previous behaviour in the extravagance of his maunderings. He had not a spark of humour in his body, but was as serious as a judge. "You will wonder, Ryder," says he, seated very comfortable, "why I, who was ordained for great things, am come to this deplorable state. Blowans, my lad, blowans, for a start, and an uncommon devotion to the bottle, the which, it is pleasing to consider, I have now conquered." "Well, here 's another glass on it," said I, with a laugh. The ordinary dipped his beak like a fowl, and resumed. "'T is a sore pity you are bound for Hell-fire, Ryder," he said, "but so 't is, where their worms dieth not and the fire is not quenched—a parlous state, lamentable, indeed, for a Christian to contemplate."

Digitized by Google

"Does your reverence mark me out for Satan?" I asked whimsically. He rolled his eyes, and shook his head lugubriously. "Undoubtedly, you are chosen for burning, Driver," he declared, "I have given your case careful and prayerful thought. But the mercy of God which endureth forever will be void before an addicted sinner like yourself. The Devil has hardened your heart, as he hardened the heart of Pharoah, and of old Clinch, that was hanged in chains at Hampstead in 1673." He was a rare one, was Clinch; a prettier hand at a job I never met. I have known him to take two thousand guineas in a day between here and Portsmouth." "I ha' done better myself," says I, for I was tired of this laudation of fools like Clinch and Starbottle, "I have took ten thousand in an hour or so."

The ordinary turns his eyes on me. "For the which you have lost your immortal soul," he said solemnly. "Bethink you, Ryder, how little a thing is life. Rather lay up for yourself treasure in Heaven, where neither moth nor rust does corrupt, and where thieves do not break through and steal. The advice, maybe, comes late, seeing that your hours are numbered; but as I have not had the honour of your acquaintance previously I have lacked the opportunity to put you upon the narrow way that leadeth to life." "Oh damn preaching," says I, "let us drink." The ordinary smiled. "What I like about you, Driver," he says, "is your generous hand. You must have heaped up riches. 'T was a pretty business, yours, and all to fall into the hands of a dirty wench." But I would not take that from him, as I let him know. "Leave talking of Polly," I cried angrily, "or irons or no irons, I'll knock your ugly nose off." "You are too hot, Ryder," says he, edging away drunkenly, "I meant no offence. Faith, I mean nothing but well by you, in proof whereof I will drink to a neat turn-off to-morrow." He drank at his words, and though I was

Digitized by Google

angry I could not forbear laughing. "Oh well," I says, "I'll join you there." "That 's well," he says. "Friends should not quarrel, specially as their fellowship must be so soon determined," and smacked his lips. "Lord, Ryder," says he, gazing at the ceiling. "You're but a young hand, smart for your age, no doubt, but lacking the master cunning. There was that job at Petersfield now—Clinch would never have undertook that, nor Starbottle neither. 'T was your impetuosity misled you. For my part I should ha' waited for the fall of dark, catched 'em up three leagues t' other side, nicked 'em in the forest, and then, as comfortable as you like, I should ha' had 'em under my pistols, with never a star to witness and wooden ears to hear. T' would ha' been as easy as to guzzle a pint of wine."

'Gad, the man would have run on till daylight if I had suffered him, for he was now fair set upon his hobby, and I knew that he would not be drawn from the wine so long as his hands could hold a bottle. But I was now minded to get to work, and be quit of the oaf, and so, says I, "Your reverence will perceive that the sands of my life run out, and the night is far spent. An' it suit you, sure, I will engage for the remainder in watch and prayer, lest I enter into temptation." At the sound of this he pulled up and surveyed me with solemnity. "Aye," says he, "Driver, fall to your prayers, for thou shalt be hanged as high as Haman afore breakfast." "Leave me then," says I, "and take those bottles with you, for what has a poor devil like me to do with mortal pleasures." "True," he stutters. "There 's no further use in them for you, and as 't is a pity to despise the kindly creatures of God, I will e'en put up with them myself." So saying, and hugging the remnant of the dozen to his breast, he staggered to the door, which, being unlocked by the warders, was once more closed upon me. You may imagine that it was not long before I had forth my par-

Digitized by Google

ticular bottle, and fetched out of its inside a sharp file and a short gully. With the former I set to work forthwith, and after three hours' hard labour had eaten through the gyves and chains upon me. After which, concealing the gully about me, I lay back and slept soundly.

I was awoke about sunrise by the entrance of the gaoler, who, with a few rough words of condolence, bade me prepare for the tart. This was easy done, and presently I was taken forth by the warders, one of whom ventured to rally me upon my fortunes in ugly terms. I would have brought the swine a clout under his jaw, if I had not been restrained by considerations of prudence. As it was, all I did was of a sudden to go down upon my knees and plead for his pardon. The warders grinned, and the same fellow was for lifting me up with his foot, when in comes the ordinary, looking the most dismal ruffian you can imagine in the three kingdoms, but his eyes very determined and business-like. "Hold, Roper," says he, sharply; "you would forget yourself"; and then to me, "I am glad, Ryder, to perceive that you are come to a resigned and dutiful spirit on this day of reckoning." I rolled my eyes and murmured some abracadabra to myself, with my nose to the ceiling, and the ordinary, looking edified, took a pinch of snuff. But after that I was pushed along by the warders, and came next into the open, where a crowd of People was collected. At the sight of me there was some noise, and then what does I do but suddenly flops upon my knees again. "Your reverence, I would wish to pray," says I. "Back there," cried the ordinary, waving his arm authoritatively, and gesticulating to the warders to stop. There was a roar from the crowd, and then there fell a hush, for 't was scarce the conduct that had been looked for in me. Then I was gotten into the cart with the ordinary by me, and we set forth at a doleful pace for the Uxbridge Road. Down I pops on my knees once more. I

Digitized by Google

would ask mercy," says I. His reverence stared a little, but quickly composing himself, "Aye, you have need of mercy," he says, and lifts his own hands to Heaven. Now this proved diverting to the escort, of whom the self-same Sheriff that had witnessed against me rode near by on a white horse. But I let 'em laugh, for I swore under my tongue to visit them with a surprise presently. 'T was a rare piece of fun to them, no doubt, that Dick Ryder was turned psalm-singer, and Shackleton's lads, too, must have stared. For, by that same token, when we were at length off Soho, to the accompaniment of many groans and cheers, and a great concourse of people, I saw, sure enough, that Shackleton had took my meaning, for there was a string of 'em in accordance with my signal, outside the "Pack Horse." Here once again I fell upon my knees, and this time the ordinary, who was being carried away by his growing emotions, as we neared the Tree, fell with me, calling out his prayers aloud. And just then, glinting out of the tail of my eye, I caught sight of Timothy Grubbe's sour visage, all in a grin by the roadway. That somehow put the rowels in me, and with a swift movement of my arms I loosened the chains upon my wrists and legs, and flinging them off with a clank into the cart, whipped out the gully and with a bound was over the edge and into the road, leaving the poor ordinary upside down, with his long legs kicking in the air like a beetle fallen upon its back. The act fell with such suddenness that it took all by surprise, but at the cry that was raised the escort reined in with some confusion. Once upon his legs, however, Galloping Dick was a match for any escort, and sending the nearest off his nag with a knock in the belly, I merely drove the gully in a flying blow at my old friend, the Sheriff, and was through the ring ere ever they might lift a weapon. A great roar broke from the assembly, but the ranks gave way upon the Soho side, as I ran through

Digitized by Google

full tilt. "Bravo, Dick!" cries someone, and with that a shout goes up, and 't was "Bravo, Dick!" all around. Shackleton's men carved out a lane for me smartly enough, and ere the escort could pierce the crowd I was through the "Pack Horse" and out upon a private back-alley, as I knew, in the twinkling of an eye.

And that, as it chanced, was the method of my escape, which was for long notorious in the country, and concerning which many erroneous stories have been in circulation.

H. B. MARRIOTT WATSON.

Digitized by Google

SCENES IN THE VOSHTI HILLS

VI.

THE SOJOURNERS

"MY father, shall we soon be there?"

The man stopped, and shading his eyes with his hand, looked long before him into the silver haze. They were on the southern bank of a wide valley, flanked by deep hills looking wise as greyheaded youth, a legion of close comrades, showing no gap in their ranks. They seemed to breathe; to sit, looking down into the valley, with heads dropped on their breasts, and deep overshadowed eyes, that never changed, in midst of snow, or sun, or any kind of weather; dark brooding lights that knew the secrets of the world, watchful, yet kind. Races, ardent with longing, had come and gone through the valley, had passed the shining porches in the North, on the way to the Quiet Country, and they had never come again, though shadows flitted back and forth when the mists came down; visiting spirits, hungering on the old trail for some that had dropped by the way. As the ages passed, fewer and fewer traveled through the Valley —no longer a people or a race, but twos and threes, and sometimes a small company, like soldiers of a battered guard, and, oftener still, solitary pilgrims, broken with much travel and bowed with loneliness. But they always cried out with joy when they beheld, far off in the North, at the end of the long trail, this range of grey and violet hills break into golden gaps with scarlet walls, and rivers of water ride through them pleasantly. Then they hurried on to the opal haze that hung at the end of the valley—and who heard ever of any that wished to leave the Scarlet Hills and the Quiet Country beyond?

The boy repeated his question, "My father, shall we soon be there?"

Digitized by Google

DRAWING FOR "THE SOJOURNERS" BY WILL H. BRADLEY

Digitized by Google

The man withdrew his hand from over his eyes, and a strange smile came to his lips.

"My son," he answered, "can'st thou not see! Yonder through the gentle mist are the Scarlet Hills; our journey is near done."

The boy lifted his head, and looked. "I can see nothing but the mist, my father; not the Scarlet Hills. I am tired, I would sleep."

"Thou shalt sleep soon. The wise man told us of the Delightful Château at the gateway of the hills. Courage, my son. If I gave thee the golden balls to toss, would it cheer thee?"

"My father, I care not for the golden balls, but if I had horse and sword and a thousand men, I would take a city."

The man laid bis hand upon the boy's shoulder. "If I, my son," he said, "had a horse and sword, and a thousand men, I would build a city."

"Why dost thou not fly thy falcon, or write thy thoughts upon the sand as thou did'st yesterday, my father?"

The man loosed the falcon from his wrist, and watched it fly away. "My son, I care not for the falcon, nor any more for writing on the sands."

"My father, if thou did'st build a city I would not tear it down, but I would keep it with my thousand men."

"Thou hast well said, my son," and the man stooped and kissed the lad on the forehead.

And so they traveled on in silence for a long time and slowly they came to the opal haze, which smelled sweet as floating flowers, and gave their hearts a halcyon restfulness. And, glancing down at him many times, the father saw the lad's face look serenely wise, without becoming old, and his brown hair clustered on his forehead with all the life of youth in it. Yet in his eyes, the lad seemed as old as himself."

Digitized by Google

"My father," said the lad again, "would'st thou then build a city?"

And the father answered: "Nay, my son, I would sow seed and gather it into harvest, enough for my needs, no more; and sit quiet in my doorway when my work was done, and be grateful to the gods."

The lad waited a moment, then answered: "When thou wast a governor in our own country, thou had'st serfs and retainers without number, and fifty men to beat upon the shields of brass to tell of the coming through the gates of the King's house; now thou would'st sow a field and sit quiet in thy doorway, like the blind seller of seed-cakes 'gainst the temple."

"Even so, my son." Then he stooped down, knelt upon his knees, and kissed the earth solemnly, and when he rose there was a smile upon his face.

Then the lad said: "When I was the son of a governor I loved to play with the golden balls, to shoot at the target for pearls, and to ride the flamingo down; now I would grind the corn which thou did'st reap, and with oil make seed cakes for our supper, and sit quiet with thee in thy doorway." Then he too stooped down and kissed the earth, and got up again with a smile upon his face.

And as they went, the earth seemed suddenly to blossom anew, the glory of the Scarlet Hills burst upon them, and they could hear bugles calling far off, and see giant figures trooping along the hills, all scarlet too with streaming hair. And presently, near to a lake, there was a great gateway, and perched upon a rock near it, a château of divine proportions, on which was written above the perfect doorway;

"*The Keeper of the house awaits thee; Enter into Quiet.*"

And they entered, and were possessed of an incomparable peace. And then came to them an old man of noble countenance, with eye neither dimmed nor sunken, and cheek

Digitized by Google

dewy as a child's, and his voice was like an organ when it plays the soft thanksgiving of a mother.

"Why did ye kiss the earth, as ye traveled?" he said.

And they told him, each with his own tongue, and he smiled upon them, and questioned them of all their speech by the way, and they answered him all honestly, and with gladness, for the searching of their hearts was a joy and relief. But he looked most lovingly upon the lad.

"Would'st thou then, indeed, go to the Quiet Country?" he asked.

And the lad answered: "I have lived so long in the noise!"

Thou hast learned all, thou hast lived all," he answered the boy. "Beyond the Hills of Scarlet there is quiet, and thou shalt dwell there, thou and he. Ye have the perfect desire. Go in peace, and know that though ye are of different years, as men count time, God's clock strikes the same for both, for both are of equal knowledge, and have the same desire at last."

Then, lifting up his hands, he said: "O children of men, O noisy world, when will ye learn the delectable way?"

Slowly they all three came from the Château, and through the great gateway, and passed to the margin of the shining lake, and the two stepped into a boat that waited for them, of which the rowers were nobly fashioned, like the Keeper of the House, and as they bowed their heads to a melodious blessing, the boat drew away. Soon in the sweet haze, they looked transfigured and enlarged, majestic figures moving through the Scarlet Hills to the Quiet Country. And the valley through which they had passed was the Valley of Death, when the young become old and the old young, and all become wise.

GILBERT PARKER.

Digitized by Google

The fair maid who the first of May,
Goes to the fields at break of day,
And washes in dew from the hawthorne tree,
Forever after shall handsome be.

A DRAWING **BY FRANK HAZENPLUG**

Digitized by Google

THE TWENTY-FIRST OF OCTOBER

IN the matter of general culture and attainments, we youngsters stood on pretty level ground. True, it was always happening that one of us would be singled out at any moment, freakishly, and without regard to his own preferences, to wrestle with the inflections of some idiotic language long rightly dead; while another, from some fancied artistic tendency which always failed to justify itself, might be told off without warning to hammer out scales and exercises, and to bedew the senseless keys with tears of weariness or of revolt. But in subjects common to either sex, and held to be necessary even for him whose ambition soared no higher than to crack a whip in a circus-ring —in geography, for instance, arithmetic, or the weary doings of kings and queens—each would have scorned to excel. And, indeed, whatever our individual gifts, a general dogged determination to shirk and to evade kept us all at much the same dead level—a level of ignorance tempered by insubordination.

Fortunately there existed a wide range of subjects, of healthier tone than those already enumerated, in which we were free to choose for ourselves, and which we would have scorned to consider education; and in these we freely followed each his own particular line, often attaining an amount of special knowledge which struck our ignorant elders as simply uncanny. For Edward, the uniforms, accoutrements, colours and mottoes of the regiments composing the British Army had a special glamour. In the matter of facings he was simply faultless; among chevrons, badges, medals, and stars, he moved familiarly; he even knew the names of most of the colonels in command; and he would squander sunny hours prone on the lawn, heedless of challenge from bird or beast, poring over a tattered Army List. My own accom-

Digitized by Google

plishment was of another character—took, as it seemed to me, a wider and a more untrammelled range. Dragoons might have swaggered in Lincoln green, riflemen might have donned sporrans over tartan trews, without exciting notice or comment from me. But did you seek precise information as to the fauna of the American continent, then you had come to the right shop. Where and why the bison "wallowed"; how beaver were to be trapped and wild turkeys stalked, the grizzly and how to handle him, and the pretty pressing ways of the constrictor—in fine, the haunts and the habits of all that burrowed, strutted, roared, or wriggled between the Atlantic and the Pacific—all this knowledge I took for my province. By the others my equipment was fully recognized. Supposing a book with a bear-hunt in it made its way into the house, and the atmosphere was electric with excitement: still, it was necessary that I should first decide whether the slot had been properly described and properly followed up, ere the work could be stamped with full approval. A writer might have won fame throughout the civilized globe for his trappers and his realistic backwoods, and all went for nothing. If his pemmican were not properly compounded I damned his achievement, and it was heard no more of.

Harold was hardly old enough to possess a special subject of his own. He had his instincts, indeed, and at bird-nesting they almost amounted to prophecy. Where we others only suspected eggs, surmised possible eggs, hinted doubtfully at eggs in the neighbourhood, Harold went straight for the right bush, bough, or hole as if he carried a divining-rod. But this faculty belonged to the class of mere gifts, and was not to be ranked with Edward's lore regarding facings, and mine as to the habits of prairie dogs, both gained by painful study and extensive travel in those "realms of gold," the Army List and Ballantyne.

Digitized by Google

Selina's subject, quite unaccountably, happened to be naval history. There is no laying down rules as to subjects; you just possess them—or rather, they possess you—and their genesis or protoplasm is rarely to be tracked down. Selina had never so much as seen the sea; but for that matter neither had I ever set foot on the American continent, the by-ways of which I knew so intimately. And just as if set down without warning in the middle of the Rocky Mountains, I should have been perfectly at home, so Selina, if a genie had dropped her suddenly on Portsmouth Hard, could have given points to most of its frequenters. From the days of Blake down to the death of Nelson (she never condescended further) Selina had taken spiritual part in every notable engagement of the British Navy; and even in the dark days when she had to pick up skirts and flee, chased by an ungallant De Ruyter or Van Tromp, she was yet cheerful in the consciousness that ere long she would be gleefully hammering the fleets of the world, in the glorious times to follow. When that golden period arrived, Selina was busy indeed; and, while loving best to stand where the splinters were flying the thickest, she was also a careful and critical student of seamanship and of manœuvre. She knew the order in which the great line-of-battle ships moved into action, the vessels they respectively engaged, the moment when each let go its anchor, and which of them had a spring on its cable (while not understanding the phrase, she carefully noted the fact); and she habitually went into an engagement on the quarter-deck of the gallant ship that reserved its fire the longest.

At the time of Selina's weird seizure I was unfortunately away from home, on a loathsome visit to an aunt; and my account is therefore feebly compounded from hearsay. It was an absence I never ceased to regret—scoring it up, with a sense of injury, against the aunt. There was a splendid

Digitized by Google

uselessness about the whole performance that specially appealed to my artistic sense. That it should have been Selina, too, who should break out this way—Selina, who had just become a regular subscriber to the *Young Ladies' Journal*, and who allowed herself to be taken out to strange teas with an air of resignation palpably assumed—this was a special joy, and served to remind me that much of this dreaded convention that was creeping over us might be, after all, only veneer. Edward, also was absent, getting licked into shape at school; but to him the loss was nothing. With his stern practical bent he would n't have seen any sense in it—to recall one of his favourite expressions. To Harold, however, for whom the gods had always cherished a special tenderness, it was granted, not only to witness, but also, priestlike, to feed the sacred fire itself. And if at the time he paid the penalty exacted by the sordid unimaginative ones who temporarily rule the roast, he must ever after, one feels sure, have carried inside him some of the white gladness of the acolyte who, greatly privileged, has been permitted to swing a censer at the sacring of the very Mass.

October was mellowing fast, and with it the year itself; full of tender hints, in woodland and hedgerow, of a course well-nigh completed. From all sides that still afternoon you caught the quick breathing and sob of the runner nearing the goal. Pre-occupied and possessed, Selina had strayed down the garden and out into the pasture beyond, where, on a bit of rising ground that dominated the garden on one side and the downs with the old coach-road on the other, she had cast herself down to chew the cud of fancy. There she was presently joined by Harold, breathless and very full of his latest grievance.

"I asked him not to," he burst out. "I said if he 'd only please wait a bit and Edward would be back soon, and it could n't matter to *him*, and the pig would n't mind, and

Digitized by Google

Edward 'd be pleased and everybody 'd be happy. But he just said he was very sorry, but bacon did n't wait for nobody. So I told him he was a regular beast, and then I came away. And—and I b'lieve they 're doing it now!"

"Yes, he 's a beast," agreed Selina absently. She had forgotten all about the pig-killing. Harold kicked away a freshly thrown-up mole-hill, and prodded down the hole with a stick. From the direction of Farmer Larkin's demesne came a long-drawn note of sorrow, a thin cry and appeal, telling that the stout soul of a black Berkshire pig was already faring down the stony track to Hades.

"D' you know what day it is?" said Selina presently, in a low voice, looking far away before her.

Harold did not appear to know, nor yet to care. He had laid open his mole-run for a yard or so, and was still grubbing at it absorbedly.

"It 's Trafalgar Day," went on Selina trancedly: "Trafalgar Day—and nobody cares!"

Something in her tone told Harold that he was not behaving quite becomingly. He did n't exactly know in what manner; still, he abandoned his mole-hunt for a more courteous attitude of attention.

"Over there," resumed Salina—she was gazing out in the direction of the old highroad—"over there the coaches used to go by. Uncle Thomas was telling me about it the other day. And the people used to watch for 'em coming, to tell the time by, and p'r'aps to get their parcels. And one morning—they would n't be expecting anything different—one morning, first there would be a cloud of dust, as usual, and then the coach would come racing by, and *then* they would know! For the coach would be dressed in laurel, all laurel from stem to stern! And the coachman would be wearing laurel, and the guard would be wearing laurel; and then they would know, then they would know!"

Digitized by Google

Harold listened in respectful silence. He would much rather have been hunting the mole, who must have been a mile away by this time; if he had his wits about him. But he had all the natural instincts of a gentleman; of whom it is one of the principal marks, if not the complete definition, never to show signs of being bored.

Selina rose to her feet, and paced the turf restlessly with a short, quarter-deck walk.

"Why can't we *do* something?" she burst out presently. "*He*—he did everything—why can't we do anything for him?"

"*Who* did everything?" enquired Harold, meekly. It was useless wasting further longings on that mole. Like the dead, he travelled fast.

"Why Nelson, of course," said Selina shortly, still looking restlessly around for help or suggestion.

"But he's—he's *dead*, is n't he?" asked Harold, slightly puzzled.

"What's that got to do with it?" retorted his sister, resuming her caged-lion promenade.

Harold was somewhat taken aback. In the case of the pig, for instance, whose last outcry had now passed into stillness, he had considered the chapter as finally closed. Whatever innocent mirth the holidays might hold in store for Edward, that particular pig, at least, would not be a contributor. And now he was given to understand that the situation had not materially changed! He would have to revise his ideas, it seemed. Sitting up on end, he looked towards the garden for assistance in the task. Thence, even as he gazed, a tiny column of smoke rose straight up into the still air. The gardener had been sweeping that afternoon, and now, an unconscious priest, was offering his sacrifice of autumn leaves to the calm-eyed goddess of changing hues and chill forebodings who was moving slowly about the

Digitized by Google

land that golden afternoon. Harold was up and off in a moment, forgetting Nelson, forgetting the pig, the mole, the Larkin betrayal, and Selina's strange fever of conscience. Here was fire, real fire, to play with, and that was even better than messing with water, or re-modelling the plastic surface of the earth. Of all the toys the world provides for right-minded persons, the original elements rank easily the first.

But Selina sat on where she was, her chin on her fists; and her fancies whirled and drifted, here and there, in curls and eddies, along with the smoke she was watching. As the quick-footed dusk of the short October day stepped lightly over the garden, little red tongues of fire might be seen to leap and vanish in the smoke. Harold, anon staggering under armfuls of leaves, anon stoking vigorously, was discernible only at fitful intervals. It was another sort of smoke that the inner eye of Selina was looking upon—a smoke that hung in sullen banks round the masts and the hulls of the fighting ships; a smoke from beneath which came thunder and the crash and the splinter-rip, the shout of the boarding-party, the choking sob of the gunner stretched by his gun. A smoke from out of which at last she saw, as through a riven pall, the radiant spirit of the Victor, crowned with the coronal of a perfect death, leap in full assurance up into the ether that Immortals breathe. The dusk was glooming towards darkness when she rose and moved slowly down towards the beckoning fire; something of the priestess in her stride, something of the devotee in the set purpose of her eye.

The leaves were well alight by this time, and Harold had just added an old furze bush, which flamed and crackled stirringly.

"Go 'n' get some more sticks," ordered Selina, "and shavings, 'n' chunks of wood, 'n' anything you can find.

Digitized by Google

Look here—in the kitchen-garden there 's a pile of old pea-sticks. Fetch as many as you can carry, and then go back and bring some more ! "

" But I say,—" began Harold amazedly, scarce knowing his sister, and with a vision of a frenzied gardener, pea-stickless and threatening retribution.

" Go and fetch 'em quick ! " shouted Selina, stamping with impatience.

Harold ran off at once, true to the stern system of discipline in which he had been nurtured. But his eyes were like round O's, and as he ran he talked fast to himself, in evident disorder of mind.

The pea-sticks made a rare blaze, and the fire, no longer smouldering sullenly, leapt up and began to assume the appearance of a genuine bonfire. Harold, awed into silence at first, began to jump round it with shouts of triumph. Selina looked on grimly, with knitted brow ; she was not yet fully satisfied. "Can't you get any more sticks ? " she said presently. " Go and hunt about. Get some old hampers and matting and things out of the tool-house. Smash up that old cucumber frame Edward shoved you into, the day we were playing scouts and Mohicans. Stop a bit ! Hooray ! I know. You come along with me."

Hard by there was a hot-house, Aunt Eliza's special pride and joy, and even grimly approved of by the gardener. At one end, in an out-house adjoining, the necessary firing was stored ; and to this sacred fuel, of which we were strictly forbidden to touch a stick, Selina went straight, Harold followed obediently, prepared for any crime after that of the pea-sticks, but pinching himself to see if he were really awake.

" You bring some coals," said Selina briefly, without any palaver or pro-and-con discussion. " Here 's a basket ; *I'll* manage the faggots ! "

Digitized by Google

In a very few minutes there was little doubt about its being a genuine bonfire and no paltry makeshift. Selina, a Mænad now, hatless and tossing disordered locks, all the dross of the young lady purged out of her, stalked around the pyre of her own purloining, or prodded it with a pea-stick. And as she prodded she murmured at intervals, "I *knew* there was something we could do! It isn't much—but still it's *something!*"

The gardener had gone home to his tea. Aunt Eliza had driven out for hers a long way off, and was not expected back till quite late; and this far end of the garden was not overlooked by any windows. So the Tribute blazed on merrily unchecked. Villagers far away, catching sight of the flare, muttered something about "them young devils at their tricks again," and truged on beer-wards. Never a thought of what day it was, never a thought for Nelson, who preserved their honest pint-pots, to be paid for in honest pence, and saved them from *litres* and decimal coinage. Nearer at hand, frightened rabbits popped up and vanished with a flick of white tails; scared birds fluttered among the branches, or sped across the glade to quieter sleeping-quarters; but never a bird nor a beast gave a thought to the hero to whom they owed it that each year their little homes of horsehair, wool, or moss, were safe stablished 'neath the flap of the British flag; and that Game Laws, quietly permanent made *la chasse* a terror only to their betters. No one seemed to know, nor to care to sympathise. In all the ecstasy of her burnt-offering and sacrifice, Selina stood alone.

And yet—not quite alone! For, as the fire was roaring at its best, certain stars stepped delicately forth on the surface of the immensity above, and peered down doubtfully—with wonder at first, then with interest, then with recognition, with a start of glad surprise. *They* at least knew all about it, *they* understood. Among *them* the Name was a daily fa-

Digitized by Google

miliar word; his story was a part of the music to which they swung, himself was their fellow and their mate and comrade. So they peeped, and winked, and peeped again, and called to their laggard brothers to come quick and see.

* * * *

"The best of life is but intoxication"; and Selina, who during her brief inebriation had lived in an ecstasy as golden as our drab existence affords, had to experience the inevitable bitterness of awakening sobriety, when the dying down of the flames into sullen embers coincided with the frenzied entrance of Aunt Eliza on the scene. It was not so much that she was at once and for ever disrated, broke, sent before the master, and branded as one on whom no reliance could be placed, even with Edward safe at school, and myself under the distant vigilance of an aunt; that her pocket money was stopped indefinately, and her new Church Service, the pride of her last birthday, removed from her own custody and placed under the control of a trust. She sorrowed rather because she had dragged poor Harold, against his better judgment, into a most horrible scrape, and moreover because, when the reaction had fairly set in, when the exaltation had fizzled away and the young lady had crept timorously back to her wonted lodging, she could only see herself as a plain fool, unjustified, undeniable, without a shadow of an excuse or explanation.

As for Harold, youth and a short memory made his case less pitiful than it seemed to his more sensitive sister. True, he started upstairs to his lonely cot bellowing dismally, before him a dreary future of pains and penalties sufficient to last to the crack of doom. Outside his door, however, he he tumbled over Augustus the cat, and made capture of him; and at once his mourning was changed into a song of triumph, as he conveyed his prize into port. For Augustus, who was ever more knave than fool, detested above all

Digitized by Google

things going to bed with little boys, and the trapper who was wily enough to ensnare him had achieved something notable. Augustus, when he realized that his fate was sealed, and his night's lodging settled, wisely made the best of things, and listened, with a languorous air of complete comprehension, to the incoherent babble concerning pigs, and heroes, moles and bonfires, which served Harold for a self-sung lullaby. Yet it may be doubted whether Augustus was one of those rare fellows who thoroughly understood.

But Selina knew no more of this source of consolation than of the sympathy with which the stars were winking above her; and it was only after some sad interval of time, and on a very moist pillow, that she drifted into that quaint inconsequent country where you may meet your own pet hero strolling down the road, and where you may commit what hair-brained oddities you like, and everybody understands and appreciates.

KENNETH GRAHAME.

Digitized by Google

THE CHAP-BOOK

SEMI-MONTHLY. SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR A YEAR. FOREIGN SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR TWENTY-FIVE. THE TRADE SUPPLIED BY THE AMERICAN NEWS COMP'Y AND ITS BRANCHES. ADVERTISING RATES TO BE HAD ON APPLICATION TO THE PUBLISHERS,

STONE & KIMBALL

THE CAXTON BUILDING: CHICAGO.

Entered at the Chicago Post Office as Second Class Matter.

¶ *The Publishers of the CHAP-BOOK beg to call the attention of readers to the list of contributors to recent issues, believing that no other five cent magazine in the world can make a better showing.*

Robert Louis Stevenson	Kenneth Grahame
Thomas Bailey Aldrich	Paul Verlaine
Stéphane Mallarmé	William Ernest Henley
Richard Henry Stoddard	Eugene Field
Gilbert Parker	Hamlin Garland
Bliss Carman	I. Zangwill
Charles G. D. Roberts	Louise Imogen Guiney
H. B. Marriott Watson	Gertrude Hall
Alice Brown	Maria Louise Pool
Julian Hawthorne	William Sharp
Clyde Fitch	Archibald Lampman
Edmund Gosse	Richard Burton
Maurice Thompson	Lewis Gates
C. F. Bragdon	H. W. Mabie
Will H. Bradley	F. Vallotton
Louise Chandler Moulton	J. F. Raffaelli
C. D. Gibson	H. H. Boyesen

Digitized by Google

I recently gave your malt extract to
A Child . . .
on which I had tried almost everything without any benefit. The child was very anæmic, and was Run Down
to almost a skeleton, but after taking
..Pabst...
Malt Extract
The "Best" Tonic
for a week it began to improve rapidly, and is today as round and plump as a child can be. I then tried it on
A Lady . . .
who had had typhoid fever and whose
Convalescence
was very slow. She could gain no
Strength
until she took The "Best" Tonic, when the result was
Really Marvelous
DR. P. O. WARNER,
Sand Beach, Mich.
PABST
MILWAUKEE
TRADE MARK
THE HISTORY OF BREWING BEGINS WITH EGYPT

Digitized by Google

Two Remarkable Books

THIRD THOUSAND

THE GOLDEN AGE

By **Kenneth Grahame.** 16mo. $1.25.

"A bit of literature as sweet and distinguished as aught of the sort ever written. It is a book that may be read many times with increasing pleasure at each perusal."—Black and White.

"Nothing cleverer, nothing more original, nothing more delightful, has for many months come in the way of the reviewer."—Glasgow Herald.

"Delicious little sketches of a group of children. There could be no better entertainment for an idle afternoon.—Saturday Review.

"These stories form a most charming book. There is in them a breezy freshness that is extremely attractive."—Scotsman.

"One of the freshest, most original, and most charming pieces of literature which has issued from the press for some time."—Dundee Advertiser.

"If anyone desires an hour of pure enjoyment, we advise him to purchase 'The Golden Age.'"—Liverpool Mercury.

"More delightful sketches of child life have never come into our hands than those contained in this volume. He transports the reader to the golden age of childhood, and with a subtle, indescribable skill pictures child character with infinite truth and matchless charm."—Independent.

FIFTH THOUSAND

WHEN VALMOND CAME TO PONTIAC

The Story of a Lost Napoleon. By **Gilbert Parker.** With a cover designed by Bruce Rogers. 16mo. $1.50.

"There is an enthusiasm about the book which is contagious."—Detroit Free Press.

"Any thing more delightful than this 'Romance of a Lost Napoleon would be hard to find."—Denver Times.

"The plot is the most skillful that has been drawn lately in any historical novel."—Baltimore Sun.

"There is an artistry in all his work on which we set high store, but we do not know where it is more beautifully in evidence than in this, his last story. Here we find romance—real, breathing, living romance, but it runs flush with our own times, level with our own feelings. Not here can we complain of lack of inevitableness or homogeneity. The character of Valmond is drawn unerringly; his career, brief as it is, is placed before us as convincingly as history itself. He comes, a mysterious stranger, to the little Canadian village of Pontiac; he stands on the steps of the Hotel Louis Quinze scattering pennies to the children, dispensing wine among the elders, and winning hearts at every turn. There is a touch of flamboyancy in him, a ring of melodrama, but, like Disraeli, with all his coxcombry, there is the feeling that some day or other he must be heard or felt. We know not at the beginning, and we scarcely know at the end, if he be dreamer or man of action, deliberate imposter or accidental charlatan, or the real son of Napoleon the Great, born at St. Helena, as he himself supposes, or some visionary nobody. Rather he is a mixture of all these, and it is a treat to see how Mr. Parker drives his team of conflicting emotions through the mazes or intricacies of circumstances."—Pall Mall Gazette.

STONE & KIMBALL, Chicago.

Digitized by Google

Do you keep a DOG?

SEND FOR
PAMPHLET (Gratis)
On DISEASES, Etc.
TO SPRATTS PATENT (A. M.) L'TD
241 E. 56th St., New York.

A California Summer Is scarcely less attractive than the Winter season there....You may doubt this. It is explained and verified in our illustrated book—"To California and back." For free copy, address . . . .

G. T. NICHOLSON, G. P. A., Room 719 Monadnock Building, Chicago.

LINEN TYPE WRITING PAPERS

Made of selected linen rags, Plate finished, insuring perfect copies. For manifolding unequalled. To Railway and Insurance Companies, Manufacturers, Merchants, and Bankers, we recommend this brand.

ASK FOR OUR PAPERS

FAIRFIELD PAPER COMPANY,
Makers of Bonds, Ledgers, and Linen Papers
Mills at FAIRFIELD, MASS.

NEARLY 60,000 SOLD!

A good enough testimonial for shrewd buyers.
We furnish you standard goods at reasonable prices.
We guarantee legitimate values.
We sell you goods worthy the name PIANO.
We can interest you in a choice selection.

PEASE PIANO COMPANY,
316-322 W. 43rd St., New York.
248 Wabash Avenue, Chicago.

Digitized by Google

MC MC MC

THE SAFEST SHIPS AFLOAT.

The three great White Empresses of the Canadian Pacific Railway Co., which ply between Vancouver, British Columbia, and Japan and China, have acquired the reputation of being the safest ships afloat. An idea of these immense steamships is quaintly given by the well-known traveler and writer, Frank G. Carpenter, who recently crossed the Pacific in one of them, in these words: "Take the street in front of your house. If the "Empress of Japan" could be dragged up her sides would scrape the walls of the houses, and she would look over the roofs of any of your business blocks of less than seven stories. Her length is such that she would fill the roadway from one end of the block to the other, and if you examined her you would find her to be a great shell filled with a little world and run by some of the most wonderful machinery that the modern mind can invent. You would find in her—and in her sister ships, the "Empress of India" and the "Empress of China"—a butcher shop, a bakery, a carpenter shop, Chinese and European kitchens, and a whole summer hotel of rooms for sleeping, eating, smoking and reading."

These great White Empresses are luxuriously appointed—each having cost over $1,000,000—but the principal merit that distinguishes them is that many of the improvements they possess tend to safety. They are furnished with two sets of twin screws and two independent sets of engines and boilers. Ordinary screw ships are exposed to several dangers—to fracture of the main shaft, to loss of screw or fans, loss of, or injury to, rudder, breaking down of machinery, and collision. There are eleven bulkheads in all, and of these six are doorless, and five have watertight doors with patent releasing apparatus. By this arrangement the space is divided into halves, the two sets of engines and boilers separated, and the vessel as a whole has greater longitudinal strength.

The trip to Japan is one of a lifetime, occupying only sixty days from the Atlantic coast, and allowing a whole month in the land of the Mikado to visit its many picturesque spots. "Life on one of these Canadian Pacific steamships", writes the well kuown authoress, Eliza Ruhamah Scidmore, in her 'Westward to the Far East,' presents "many attractions that do not appear on the Atlantic liner. The passenger

Digitized by Google

need not live below the water line, nor at either end of a see-saw to begin with, and sea-sickness is not the condition of so large a proportion of his fellows. The best part of the deck space is not taken up with rows of mummies, laid out in steamer chairs, and the fetching and carrying of broths and doses are not the usual and nauseous incidents of deck life So many nationalities are represented, such cosmopolitan and veteran travelers are gathered together on one of these Pacific steamers, that the complacent young tourist, whose town and family viewed him as a Columbus or a Stanley, when he started to circle the globe, shrinks into nothingness beside the tea, silk or opium merchant at his elbow, who is making his twentieth or thirtieth round. Veteran travelers, 'the oldsters' of the East, have their regular whist set, long-running tourneys enliven the smoking rooms, games on the board decks divert the company, and everything is done for the entertainment of the travelers. If a ball is wanted, the promenade deck is enclosed with flags, a few more electric lights are connected, a piano is brought up, and lo! a ball room worthy of Pacific dancers."

I TAUGHT the world to use Typewriters, and its patronage continues to be mine, because of my progressive methods and incomparable merit,

THE REMINGTON
Standard Typewriter

NEW YORK
327 Broadway

CHICAGO
169 La Salle st.

Digitized by Google

A
Bouquet
of
Violets

VIOLETTE des INDES
PERFUME

JAS. S. KIRK & CO., U. S. A.
IMPORTERS

Sample bottle mailed post prepaid upon receipt of 10 cents.

Digitized by Google

P538.1
HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY
SEP 18 1911
CAMBRIDGE, MASS.

THE Chap-Book

SEMI-MONTHLY

Contents for September 15, 1895

AN AUTUMN TWILIGHT	CLINTON SCOLLARD
BITS OF CRITICISM	JOHN BURROUGHS
DRAWING	FRANK HAZENPLUG
POLITICALLY SPEAKING	I. ZANGWILL
MR. ZANGWILL	DRAWN BY FRED RICHARDSON
A FOLK SONG—THE MARINE	Q.
IN THE GARDEN	DRAWING BY GEORGES PISSARO
NOTES	
BOOKS RECEIVED	
ANNOUNCEMENTS	

PRICE 5 CENTS $1.00 A YEAR

Published by

Stone & Kimball

Chicago

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

New Autumn Books

(*NEARLY READY.*)

THE GREEN TREE LIBRARY

Pharais: A Celtic Romance
By **Fiona Macleod.** 16mo. $1.25 net.

The Massacre of the Innocents and Other Tales
By **Maeterlinck, Eekhoudt, Van Lerberghe,** and other leaders of the Belgian Renaissance. Translated by Edith Wingate Rinder. 16mo. $1.25 net.

The Plays of Maurice Maeterlinck
SECOND SERIES. "Pélléas and Melisande," and "Three Plays for Marrionettes." Translated by Richard Hovey, with an introduction by the author. 16mo. $1.25. net

THE CARNATION SERIES

A collection of small 16mo books, bound in cloth, with a conventionalized carnation design. Price, $1.00 each.

Vol. I. The Gypsy Christ and Other Tales
By William Sharp.

Vol. II. The Sister of a Saint and Other Stories
By Grace Ellery Channing.

Vol. III. Black Spirits and White
A book of ghost stories. By Ralph Adams Cram.

Vol. IV. The Sin-Eater and Other Stories
By Fiona Macleod, author of "Pharais."

Vol. V. The Gods Give My Donkey Wings
By Angus Evan Abbott.

(OTHER VOLUMES TO FOLLOW.)

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

VOLUME V—THE WORKS OF

EDGAR ALLAN POE

Edited by EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN and GEORGE EDWARD WOODBERRY. Illustrated by ALBERT E. STERNER. In ten volumes. Volumes I., II., III., IV. and V. now ready. $1.50 each, net.

New York Tribune: "At no time in the future is it probable that the labors of his present editors and publishers will be superseded."

New York Times: "Doubtless no other men in this country were better fitted for this arduous and delicate task than those who have, at length, undertaken it."

ENGLISH CLASSICS

Edited by W. E. HENLEY $1.25 net a volume

The Life and Opinions of Tristram Shandy

By Laurence Sterne

With an introduction by CHARLES WHIBLEY, and a portrait. 2 vols.

The Comedies of William Congreve

With an introduction by G. S. STREET, and a portrait. 2 vols.

The Lives of Donne, Wotton, Hooker, Herbert, and Sanderson

By IZAAK WALTON. With an introduction by VERNON BLACKBURN, and a portrait.

The Adventures of Hajji Baba of Ispahan

By JAMES MORIER. With an introduction by E. G. Browne, M.A., and a portrait. 2 vols.

The Lives of the English Poets

By SAMUEL JOHNSON, LL.D. With an introduction by J. H. MILLAR, and a portrait. 3 vols. [In the press.

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

TWO WOMEN AND A FOOL

Seventh Thousand

By H. C. Chatfield-Taylor. With eight full page illustrations by C. D. Gibson. 12mo. 343 pages. $1.50

A LITTLE SISTER OF THE WILDERNESS

Fifth Thousand

By Lilian Bell, author of "The Love Affairs of an Old Maid." With a cover designed by Bruce Rogers. 16mo. 267 pages. $1.25.

THE AMATEUR EMIGRANT

Fourth Thousand

From the Clyde to Sandy Hook. By Robert Louis Stevenson. 16 mo. $1.25.

Mr. Stevenson's account of his journey to America—written nearly fifteen years ago and now published in book form. His experience as a second-cabin passenger, a description of his fellow-travellers, and his adventures on landing in New York. The book is charming in style, wittily attractive in narration, and unusually interesting in its novelty.

THE GOLDEN AGE

Third Thousand

By Kenneth Grahame. 16mo. $1.25.

"A bit of literature as sweet and distinguished as aught of the sort ever written. It is a book that may be read many times with increasing pleasure at each perusal."—Black and White.

"Nothing cleverer, nothing more original, nothing more delightful, has for many months come in the way of the reviewer."—Glasgow Herald.

"Delicious little sketches of a group of children. There could be no better entertainment for an idle afternoon.—Saturday Review.

"These stories form a most charming book. There is in them a breezy freshness that is extremely attractive."—Scotsman.

"One of the freshest, most original, and most charming pieces of literature which has issued from the press for some time."—Dundee Advertiser.

"If anyone desires an hour of pure enjoyment, we advise him to purchase 'The Golden Age.'"—Liverpool Mercury.

"More delightful sketches of child life have never come into our hands than those contained in this volume. He transports the reader to the golden age of childhood, and with a subtle, indescribable skill pictures child character with infinite truth and matchless charm."—Independent.

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

WHEN VALMOND CAME TO PONTIAC

Fifth Thousand — The Story of a Lost Napoleon. By Gilbert Parker. With a cover design by Bruce Rogers. 16mo. $1.50.

"Vivacious and delightful ... about the book which is contagious."—Detroit Free Press.

"Any thing more delightful than this 'Romance of a Lost Napoleon' would be hard to find."—Denver Times.

"The plot is the most skillful that has been drawn lately in any historical novel."—Baltimore Sun.

A SAWDUST DOLL

Fourth Thousand — By Mrs. Reginald de Koven. With cover designed by Frank Hazenplug. 16mo. 237 pages. $1.25.

THE EBB TIDE

Sixth Thousand — A Trio and Quartette. By Robert Louis Stevenson and Lloyd Osbourne. 16mo. 204 pages. $1.25.

THE HOLY CROSS and Other Tales

Third Thousand — By Eugene Field. With decorations by Louis J. Rhead 16mo. 191 pages. $1.25.

PIERRE AND HIS PEOPLE

New Edition — Tales of the Far North. By Gilbert Parker. Printed at the University Press on laid paper. 18mo. 318 pages. Cloth. Price, $1.25, net.

THE BUILDING OF THE CITY BEAUTIFUL

Third Edition — A Romance. By Joaquin Miller. 16mo. Cloth. 192 pages. Price, $1.50, net.

The Arena: It is one of the most powerful prose poems of our times, and alone would give the author a permanent place in literatue.

HIS BROKEN SWORD

Third Thousand — By Winnie Louise Taylor. Introduction by Edward Everett Hale. 16mo. 354 pages. $1.25.

Digitized by Google

THE WORKS OF

DR. HERMANN E. VON HOLST,

Constitutional and Political History of the United Sates.

We have books of Varying merit on different phases or epochs of our national career; but of vigorous, fearless, just and profound works dealing with the American nation broadly and exhaustively, from its colonial beginnings up to within the times of the active men of to-day—as late perhaps as final history can be written.—It is accepted for America as is Stubbs' for England.

"A masterly analysis of events."—THE NATION.

The set, eight volumes, large octavo, 3,560 pages, index over 300 pages. Prices: Cloth, $25.00; Sheep, $30.00; Half-Calf, $38.00. All net.

The French Revolution.

Tested by Mirabeau's Career.

Twelve Lectures on the History of the French Revolution, delivered at the Lowell Institute, Boston, Mass.,

"DR. VON HOLST'S lectures on the French Revolution, at the Lowell Institute, constitute one of the several important events in the way of bringing some of the foremost scholars of the age in the various departments of science and letters into contact with the Boston public that for a long period has distinguished the work of that unique and invaluable institution."—BOSTON HERALD.

Printed at the Riverside Press, on hand-made English paper, uncut edges. Two volumes, 12mo; price, $3.50 net.

The Constitutional Law of the United States . .

By Dr. Hermann E. Von Holst,

Author of "The Constitutional and Political History of the United States."

Part I.—Genesis of the Constitution, Part II.—The Federal Constitution. Part III.—Constitutional and General Law of the Seperate States. Appendix.—The Constitution, with references to the body of the work. Bibliographies and historical notes increase the value of the work.

One Volume, Large 8vo, Cloth, $2.00, Net.

CALLAGHAN & CO., Chicago, Ill.

Digitized by Google

AN AUTUMN TWILIGHT

GRAY broods the sky, a pathless chart,
The wind bays like a stag-hound bold,
And closer closes round my heart
The keen, inevitable cold.

Fond memory beside the fire
With the old smile is fain to stir
The embers of the dead desire,
And yet I have no word for her.

The one I seek, of vernal air,
Swift ever at my call before,
She with the violets in her hair,
Hope, morning-hearted, comes no more.

The gathering shadows will not part,
The wan west shows no line of gold,
And closer closes round my heart
The sharp, irrevocable cold.

CLINTON SCOLLARD.

BITS OF CRITICISM

THE difference between a precious stone and a common stone is not an essential difference—not a difference of substance, but of arrangement of the particles—the crystalization. In substance the charcoal and the diamond are one, but in form and effect how widely they differ. The pearl contains nothing that is not found in the coarsest oyster shell.

Copyrigh 1895 by STONE & KIMBALL.

Digitized by Google

Two men have the same thoughts; they use about the same words in expressing them; yet with one the product is real literature, with the other it is a platitude.

The difference is all in the presentation; a finer and more compendious process has gone on in the one case than in the other. The elements are better fused and knitted together; they are in some way hightened and intensified. Is not here a clew to what we mean by style? Style transforms common quartz into an Egyptian pebble. We are apt to think of style as something external, that can be put on, something in and of itself. But it is not; it is in the inmost texture of the substance itself. Polish, choice words, faultless rhetoric, are only the accidents of style. Indeed, perfect workmanship is one thing; style, as the great writers have it, is quite another. It may, and often does, go with faulty workmanship. It is the use of words in a fresh and vital way, so as to give us a vivid sense of a new spiritual force and personality. In the best work the style is found and hidden in the matter.

I heard a reader observe, after finishing one of Robert Louis Stevenson's books, "how well it is written!" I thought it a doubtful compliment. It should have been so well written that the reader would not have been conscious of the writing at all. If we could only get the writing, the craft, out of our stories and essays and poems, and make the reader feel he was face to face with the real thing! The complete identification of the style with the thought; the complete absorbtion of the man with his matter, so that the reader shall say, "how good, how real, how true"; that is the great success. Seek ye the kingdom of truth first, and all things shall be added. I think we do feel, with regard to some of Stevenson's books, like *An Inland Voyage*, *Travels with a Donkey*, etc., how well they are written. Certainly one would not have the literary skill any less, but

Digitized by Google

would have one's attention kept from it by the richness of the matter. Hence I think a British critic hits the mark when he says Stevenson lacks homeliness.

Dr. Holmes wrote fine and eloquent poems, yet I think one does not feel that he is essentially a poet. His work has not the inevitableness of nature; it is a skillful literary feat; we admire it, but seldom return to it. His poetry is a stream in an artificial channel; his natural channel is his prose; here we get his freest and most spontaneous activity.

One fault that I find with our younger and more promising school of novelists is that their aim is too literary; we feel that they are striving mainly for artistic effects. Do we feel this at all in Scott, Dickens, Hawthorne or Tolstoi? These men are not thinking about art but about life; how to reproduce life. In essayists like Pater, Wilde, Lang, the same thing occurs; we are constantly aware of the literary artist; they are not in love with life, reality, so much as they are with words, style, literary effects. Their seriousness is mainly an artistic seriousness. It is not so much that they have something to say, as that they are filled with a desire to say something. Nearly all our magazine poets seem filled with the same desire: what labour, what art and technique; but what a dearth of feeling and spontaneity! I read a few lines or stanzas and then stop. I see it is only deft handicraft, and that the heart and soul are not in it. One day my boy killed what an old hunter told him was a mock duck. It looked like a duck, it acted like a duck, it quacked like a duck, but when it came upon the table—it mocked us. These mock poems of the magazines remind me of it.

Is it not unfair to take any book, certainly any great piece of literature, and deliberately sit down to pass judgment upon it? Great books are not addressed to the critical judgment, but to the life, the soul. They need to slide into one's life earnestly, and find him with his guard down, his doors

Digitized by Google

open, his attitude disinterested. The reader is to give himself to them, as they give themselves to him; there must be self-sacrifice. We find the great books when we are young, eager, receptive. After we grow hard and critical we find few great books. A recent French critic says: "It seems to me works of art are not made to be judged, but to be loved, to please, to dissipate the cares of real life. It is precisely by wishing to judge them that one loses sight of their true significance."

"How can a man learn to know himself?" inquires Goethe. "Never by reflection, only by action." It not this a half-truth? One can only learn his powers of action by action, and his powers of thought by thinking. He can only learn whether or not he has power to command, to lead, to be an orator, or legislator, by actual trial. Has he courage, self-control, self-denial, fortitude, etc.? In life alone can he find out. Action tests his moral virtues, reflection his intellectual. If he would define himself to himself he must think. "We are weak in action, says Renan, by our best qualities; we are strong in action by will and a certain one-sidedness." "The moment Byron reflects," says Goethe, "he is a child." Byron had no self-knowledge. We have all known people who were ready and sure in action who did not know themselves at all. Your weakness or strength as a person comes out in action; your weakness or strength as an intellectual force comes out in reflection.

JOHN BURROUGHS.

POLITICALLY SPEAKING

TWICE in succession has it befallen me to be privately busy in a backwater when the main stream was spuming and ramping with the great bore of a general election. I have been able to hear the swallows twitter at

Digitized by Google

A DRAWING
BY FRANK HAZENPLUG

You must not sing o' Sunday,
Because it is a sin;
But you may sing o' Monday,
Till Sunday comes again.

Digitized by Google

sunrise in serene unconciousness of the crisis, to watch the rooks homing at twilight, as though the course of Nature were still the same, and to see the moonlight rippling over the sombre water at midnight in unaffected tranquility. Myself was scarcely better informed of the tidal flood: stray echoes of speech, odd fragments of newspaper floated down to me, and at intervals some visitant from the greater deep held, like a sea-shell, the rumour of its sounding waters.

And, indeed, where shall we find a better metaphor for party-government than this of the tide, of the ebb and flow of political power—remorseless, inevitable, regardless of those who, tossed high on the stream, imagine they direct it? And in this metaphor the People must play Moon, like the clown in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*:

"O swear not by the moon, th' inconstant moon."

The cause of this inconstancy has not escaped even the philosophers. The Whig and the Tory, rival lovers of Luna—moonstruck ravers—woo her with honeyed words and dulcet promises, and she inclines her coquettish ear—to the highest bidder. But when she comes to her full—and is all eye—then she perceives her swain faithless and empty-handed, and straightway she plights her troth to his clamorous and expostulant fellow, who dangles his untried promises before her disappointed vision. And the days pass, and she rises and sets; but lo! the bridal gifts linger still, and the horn of plenty is an empty trumpet, and, forgetful of her first lover's failure, she turns to him again. And so for ever, in a fickle quest of fidelity, pathetic enough. Perhaps she—with two strings to her bow—shares the just fate of coquettes, happy with neither; perhaps she were wiser to give herself to a single lover, and be rid for ever of these hesitancies. And yet, would she profit by the change? Endymion, the one youth whose beauty drew her from heaven, remained perpetually asleep. Is there not some profound

Digitized by Google

significance in the ancient myth, some truth that would have pleased Francis Bacon, Baron Verulam (as the pedants will have us call the man who did not write Shakespeare.)

BUT the philosophers, who have understood the levity of mind that underlies changes of Cabinets, have not always understood the numerical pettiness of the voting power by which the change is affected. Just as every philosopher is born a Platonist or an Aristotelian, so, as Mr. Gilbert sings, is every Englishman born a little Liberal or a little Conserva*tive*: even if his politics be not original sin, it is early acquired. Thus, then, the nation consists of two great camps—the Liberals and the Conservatives—which are practically fixed; standing armies that may be relied upon. Apart from these two great standing armies, there is a shifting body of free-lances, guerillas, Jacks-o'-both-sides, call them what you will—waverers who have too much conscience or too little, who are swayed by their reason or their pocket, or who are gullible enough to believe that the opposition will do better, or sportsmen enough to desire fair play and a chance for the other side, and who are found fighting now in this camp, now in that. The camps themselves are fairly matched: Rads and Tories—the sexes of politics—are as evenly created as men and women. They are like ten-pound weights standing on either scale of a balance. What, then, determines the oscillation this way or that! Evidently the miserable little half-ounce weight placed sometimes on one side, sometimes on the other. In fine, 't is the tiny squadron of free-lances that wins general elections, the voters who think or who do n't think, or who veer to be with the majority. The Jacks-o'-both-sides rule England, even as the Parnell brigade ruled Parliament. To this floating population it is given to make or unmake Cabinets; their's is the righteous indignation that sweeps the country like a new broom, and sweeps Ministries into limbo;

Digitized by Google

to them is made the magniloquent "appeal to the country!" *L'état c'est nous!* might be the motto of this third party, were it but conscious of itself as a party.

POPULAR suffrage is much maligned. "Think," says Bouvard, one of the tragi-comic twain who serve for title to that saddest of all humorous books, Flaubert's *Bouvard et Pécuchet*, "think of all those who buy pomades and patent medicines. These blockheads form the electorate and we submit to their will. Why can't one make three thousand a year breeding rabbits? Because too much crowding together is fatal to them. In like manner, by the mere coming together of a crowd the germs of stupidity which it contains get developed and the consequences are incalculable." But popular suffrage does not operate like this at all. One might almost say that half the stupidity contradicts and annihilates the other half: in practice the franchise carries its own antidote, the "germs of stupidity" do not get developed but destroyed. The metaphor of germs would be more appropriate if applied to the ideas of the party-programmes, for these ideas are introduced by a few wise or foolish men and disseminated epidemically throughout their respective parties. Democracy never escapes aristocracy, for the people never invent ideas; it's whole power is that of choice between the ideas offered by its would-be leaders, and even these ideas it accepts less as a philosopher than as a patient, rather as "germs" than as thoughts. And when once it has accepted its leaders or its representatives, the beautiful parliamentary system deprives them of all further rights of interference for a term of years, and the policy of the country is far more dependent on the intestine rivalries and manœuvrings of the representatives than on the desires and demands of the represented.

And moreover the position of my Member of Parliament is scarcely less paradoxical than my own *rôle* of free and

Digitized by Google

independent elector. He is the mouthpiece of his constituents, and yet he is expected to have a will and conscience of his own. Why? why should he be any more honest than a lawyer or a journalist? Each of these classes is paid to maintain certain propositions and the most successful in these lines are those with the highest powers of persuasion. The constituency wishes certain opinions and desires put forward in Parliament,—why should the man who offers to execute the job be presumed to share those opinions and desires? The point is, can he represent them more forcibly than the rival candidates?

To be strictly logical, indeed, M. P.'s should confine themselves to stating the wishes of the people they represent: they might as well be automatic, fitted with phonographs. Or, for the matter of that, they might be superseded altogether by written summaries of the opinions of the winning majority in each constituency on all the points at issue in the current session. The chiefs of the party could play the game with markers. But indeed what is the use of dealing the cards at all, when the Prime Minister holds all the trumps in advance, not up his sleeve, but openly on the table? As for the speeches in the House, they have as much effect upon the issue as the conversations at the card table.

In so confused a constitution, or so constitutional a confusion, it ill becomes one to inquire why pre-eminence in Parliament is attained by dexterity in the word-duel, and why a John Stuart Mill, who gave his life to the study of sociological questions, is a failure in the House, while a Randolph Churchill, who confessedly found politics more exciting than any other form of sport, including even horse-racing, should be a success. As in Athens of old, the rhetorician is master of the field. But perhaps the discrepancy is less than meets the eye. The House of Commons is a *Representative*

Digitized by Google

Assembly; the rhetoricians and fencers represent the unreason and the pugnacity of the partisans. A country has the politicians it deserves. I have heard the most ignorant girls rage against Mr. Gladstone; damsels in their teens who knew nothing of life or its problems, nor could have studied any question for themselves; pretty girls withal, but who at the mention of the veteran statesman took on the avenging aspect of the Eumenides.

It was a girl of quite another temper who replied to me when, talking over old times and old discussions, I said I had not yet become a Socialist: "I don't think you ever knew what you were." I winced as at a just reproach, yet when I had left her the retort occured to me (as retorts will, when too late) that there was no particular merit in being a "what," that men were not necessarily "'ists" or "'ites," that thoughts did not fit into pigeonholes, and that if there was any merit in the matter it consisted rather in preserving free play and elasticity of mind. Because certain men had put certain ideas into the world it did not follow that every other man had definitely to accept or reject each and all of them, and to become an "'ite" or an "anti-'ite" in so doing. Plague take great men! What right had they to force one into the jury-box? Still less was it compulsory to return a verdict if, as the vulgar were apt to think, the acceptance of any one "'ism" precluded the acceptance of another, so that to be an Ibsenite was synonymous with detesting the dramas of Sardou, and to be a Wagnerite involved a horror of Mendelssohn. It was only the uncultured who held their artistic and political creeds with the narrowness of Little Bethel, importing into thought and æsthetics the zealotry they had lost in religion. The book of Experience, thought I, is not an Encyclopædia, with every possible topic neatly ranged in alphabetical order; 't is no A B C Time Table, with the trains docketed for the enlightenment of the simple,

Digitized by Google

't is rather an Encyclopædia torn into a million million fragments by kittens and pasted together again by infants, so that all possible things are inextricably interfused, every one with every other; 't is a Bradshaw edited by a maniac, where the trains that start but do n't arrive are not even distinguished from the trains that arrive but do n't start. Wherever persons are conscious of the infinite complexities of things, they will be found cautious of creed and timid of assertion. You have probably noted that at Waterloo Station, in London, no porter will ever bind himself to a definite statement concerning any train. It is only the inartistic who hold that black is black and white is white, unconditionally, irretrievably; and who have invented the proverb "He'd say black 's white" to express the Sophist *in excelsis*. It must be true, as Ruskin contends, that not one man in fifteen thousand has ever observed anything, else how account for this widespread fallacy! The "wit of one," instead of crystallising this "wisdom of the many," should have flatly contradicted it. For, take two black-boards and place them at right angles to each other: let a ray of bright sunlight fall upon them, so that one cast a shadow on the other. The portion of the blackboard overshadowed will indeed be blackish, but the portion illuminated by full sunlight will be comparatively white, although it is still thought of as a "*black*-board." So, too, ask the man in the street for the colour of trees, and he will reply "green." If I may permit myself a vulgar locution, the green is in his eye. Trees are, of course, all colours of the rainbow, according to kind and season; and grass, too, is by no means always so green as people think it. We start in our childhood with prejudices on these subjects—what is education but the systematic imparting of prejudice? —and we rarely recover. Even the primitive rhymes of childhood fix ideas unalterably in our minds:

Digitized by Google

"The rose is red, the violet's blue,
Sugar is sweet and so are you."

Tea-roses are not red nor Neapolitan violets blue; sugar is only sweet to those unversed in metaphysics, and sugar of lead not even to them. As for the compliment to the juvenile petticoat, let it remain. But the blackness of black is a superstition that deserves no such courteous concessions. There is, in fact, no black and no white at all, as any black-and-white artist will tell you. Black is not a colour: it is merely the negation of light. By day nothing is ever black—it always contains reflected light from surrounding object or objects: if you look at a "black" thing by day, you see its details, which convincingly proves that light is not absent. If there were such a thing as a black object, it could only prove its existence by being seen; but if it is seen it is no longer black, and if it is black it is no longer seen. The mourners at a funeral no more wear black than the bridesmaids at a wedding wear white. To be white, a thing would have to escape all reflected light; and even if this were possible, the sunlight itself, the source of all light and colour, would tinge it with yellow, or red, or pink, according to the time of day. "What!" the injudicious reader will cry, "is not snow white? Does not the dictionary boast even a double-barrelled epithet 'snow-white?' How about the 'great white sea' that stretches around the Pole?" I cannot help it: these adjectives, these expressions were invented before artists had taught men to see: hastily, as by men falling in love at first sight, who are destined to make discoveries concerning their idol later on. Snow is never white, any more than the beloved is absolutely blameless. For snow to be "snow-white," the sky would have to be white, whereas in those arctic circles it should be either blue or grey. Moreover, the snow being only semi-opaque, must be tinctured by the shadow of the darkness of its own depths; as for ice-

Digitized by Google

bergs, well, you may see green, brown, and even deep-grey ice, whilst the whitest have pinnacles and crags that must break the light like prisms into all the colours of the spectrum, and all these hues, again, do not fail to tint the snow. Nor will the white bear improve the situation, for, to judge by the specimen in our London Zoological Gardens, white bears are a dirty yellow, just as black bears are dirty brown.

But, so far from realising that black may be white, your average voter seems to imagine that neither is ever even tempered: that his party is purest white, and the opposition party impurest black. That the other side reverses this colouring does not trouble him: it is merely due to the aforesaid sophistical faculty of proving black white. I once knew a man—no average voter he—who owned two comic papers, the one Radical, the other Conservative. How he must have chuckled as he planned the cartoons, and settled the chiaroscuro! What blacks for the Tories to be answered by counter-blacks for the Radicals! Beaconsfield as a sweep, Gladstone as an Angel of Light; Beaconsfield as Ormuzd, Gladstone as Ahriman; each in turn Lucifer, Son of the Morning, and Satan, the discomfited demon. I tremble to think what would have happened if, by one of those *contretemps* which sometimes occur even in real life, the cartoons had got interchanged. And caricatures such as these influence the elections! The most childish nonsense, written in the picture-language so dear to children! And on such ineptitudes the destinies of the nation are supposed to turn! 'T is a comforting reflection, then, that the whole thing is so largely a farce, that the real axis of events is elsewhere—by no means a thing to grieve over. If the British Constitution is a paradox not to be fathomed by human intellect, why, that is a quality which it shares with Space and Time and all deep and elemental things.

Digitized by Google

SO that, though Politics be as absurd as the Constitution, God bless her, it may yet fufil as useful a function. Who would deprive the hosts of working-men of their generous enthusiasms, even though these be to the profit of the professional politician? Who would narrow their horizon back to the public-house and the workshop or the clerical desk and the music-hall, by assuring them that all these great national and international questions will be no penny the worse or the better for their interest in them? For it is they, not the State, that will be benefited. Politics is a great educative force: it teaches history, geography, and the art of debate, and is not without relation to Shakespeare and the musical glasses. The flies on the wheel are not moving the wheel, but they are travelling and seeing the world, whereas they might otherwise be buzzing around the dust-bin. Politics sets the humblest at the centre of great cross-roads of history: it promotes clubs and all manner of fellowship, and enables the poorest—on polling-day at least—to know himself the equal of the greatest. Even the most illiterate is spared the mortification of being reminded that he cannot sign his name. And finally, and most of all, it preserves among us the lost art of fighting. The long and oft-vaunted immunity of England from the foot of a foreign foe has its drawbacks: we have forgotten what war really means, we have delegated our courage and patriotism to an army of mercenaries, who represent us in the field as a nobleman's carriage represents him at a funeral; we are valiant vicariously and sublime by deputy; we take the war-fever in its pleasant heats, and contract out the chills and the blood-letting. And so the blood-letting fails to purge us as before; the evil humours are still in the system. All those seething, restless spirits which generate in the blood of a once war-like race clog us up and turn to bile and dyspeptic distempers. Our militant instincts, suppressed by a too-secure civilization

Digitized by Google

break out in sordid maladies of the social organism. As a vent-hole for the envy, hatred and uncharitableness of mankind, politics cannot be overestimated. In the absence of real battles on our soil these sham fights of the polling-booth —sham because they determine nothing, because the great silent forces are working behind all the noises—are the national purge for "our present discontents"; no more truly efficacious than that ancient therapeutics of the lancet, a General Election yet comforts the patient, he takes a lease of fresh hope, the sun leaps out, the clouds pack, the sky is blue, the grass is new-pearled, God's in His heaven, and all's right with the world. Even the beaten party feels that it has won a moral victory, and confidently looks forward to victory without morality at the next turn of the wheel. And so all these diseased humours of the body politic pass harmlessly off.

No one but a confirmed cynic would wish to do away with all this harmless dissipation, all the innocent fun of electioneering, the speeches, riotings, mud-throwings, everybody happy as sandboys or mudlarks. What a great day that was—Plancus being M. P., and I a boy in a provincial town—when the Blues and the Reds meant broken heads, and the flowing tide of beer, and spruce carriages with beribboned horses, and jocund wagonettes, and bands and banners, and "hoorays," and shuttered shops, and an outpour of citizens; a day festive, yet solemn, pregnant with mysterious dooms and destines, fatal, ineluctable, if victory fell to the wrong-coloured ribbons. I remember when my father went to poll his vote—a strange, weird article that had to be carried carefully concealed on the person, lest the roughs of the opposition should catch a glimpse of the tip of it and bash in the holder's head—with what awed imagination we followed his course, as of a hero gone to storm a redoubt or lead a forlorn hope! with what anxiety we waited at home,

Digitized by Google

with the bandages! For the civil war, which our constitution foments, was less of a sham then than now, and the polling booths vied with the playing fields of Eton as the nursery of England's heroes. Ah, the brave old times! An anæmic age languishes for want of you, and finds its solace in "bluggy" tales. For just as politics supplies the shadow, the simulacrum of fighting, so art supplies the shadows of life to those who lack the substance. We herd in towns, and take the country in dashes of water-colour framed in gilt. We marry for money, and satiate our baulked sense of romance with concoctions from Mudie's. We lie and haggle and cheat, only the better to apprehend the subtleties of spiritual discourse in fashionable churches, and our generous appreciation of the consummate chivalry of the hero of melodrama is the reward we owe ourselves for the pain it gave us to kick our wives. Poetic tragedies owe their attraction to the doimnence in real life of the drab and the unlovely, and the overstrain of the intellect in modern life gives a peculiar flavour to the ineptitudes of Gaity burlesque. All the primal instincts and passions are still in us, though distorted, exaggerated, diminished, modified, applied to different objects and purposes. The man with vagabond instincts becomes an explorer, Ishmael writes social dramas, the happier son of a defalcating cashier rises to be a minister of finance, the born liar turns novelist, the man with murder in his soul hunts big game in foreign lands, or settles down at home as a critic. And so, too, the born warrior becomes a political leader; and politics, if it does not do any of the things it professes to do, plays yet an invaluable part in modern life, bridging over, perchance, the transition from the bellicose ages to those belauded days when the warm-drum shall throb no longer, "and the kindly earth shall slumber, lapt in universal law."

I. ZANGWILL.

Digitized by Google

MR. ZANGWILL DRAWN BY FRED RICHARDSON

Digitized by Google

A FOLK SONG

THE MARINE

(*Poitevin*)

THE bold Marine comes back from war,
All so kind:
The bold Marine comes back from war,
So kind:
With a raggety coat and a worn-out shoe.
"Now, poor Marine, say, whence come you,
All so kind?"

I travel back from the war, madame,
All so kind:
I travel back from the war, madame,
So kind:
For a glass of wine and a bowl of whey,
'T is I who will sing you a ballad gay,
All so kind.

The bold Marine he sips his whey,
All so kind:
He sips and he sings his ballad gay,
So kind:
But the dame she turns her against the wall,
For to wipe her tears that fall and fall,
All so kind.

What aileth you at my song, madame,
All so kind:
I hope that I sing no wrong, madame,
So kind.
Or grieves it you that a beggar should dine
On a bowl of whey and this good white wine,
All so kind?

Digitized by Google

"It ails me not at your ballad gay,
All so kind:
It ails me not for the wine and whey,
So kind:
But it ails me sore at the voice and eyes
Of a good man long in Paradise.
All so kind."

You have fair children five, madame,
All so kind:
You have fair children five, madame,
So kind:
Your good man left you children three;
Whence came these twain for company,
All so kind?

"A letter came from the war, Marine,
All so kind:
A letter came from the war, Marine,
So kind:
For a while I wept for the good man dead,
But another good man in a while I wed,
All so kind."

The bold Marine he drained his glass,
All so kind;
The bold Marine he drained his glass,
So kind.
He said not a word, though the tears they flowed,
But back to his regiment took the road,
All so kind.

Q.

NOTE.—From "Chants et Chansons Populaires des Provinces de l'Ouest," by M. Jerome Burgeaud.

Digitized by Google

IN THE GARDEN

DRAWING BY GEORGES PISSARO

Digitized by Google

NOTES

FROM AN OLD BOOK PLATE

OU may borrowe my Horse,
You may borrowe my Purse;
I 'll lend you my Wyfe or my Cooke:
But an Answer most Rude
You 'll surely get shudde
You aske me to Lende you Thys Booke!

R. S. P.

¶It is become a breezy fashion of the later journalism for the editor to gossip with his readers: he confides to them the story of his past life: he explains to them his plans for the future: he tells them also how it happened that he was the first to print a cheap magazine. These points I have not hitherto insisted upon: the question of cheapness is—I fancy—sufficiently blazoned on the title page. Once, indeed, the confidential mood was upon me: it came in gently with the April rains, and I told my aims and plans, although few people took the utterence at its full value as the CHAP-BOOK's creed. Belatedly, therefore, I begin my manifesto. It is not, however, of promises for the future that I would speak: it is a complaint of the past. A portion of the public, with its gaze rigidly fixed upon my foolings, accuses every contributor of methods on which is the bloom of perpetual youth. I could confidently copy pages from the *Athenæum*, or the *Dial*, or from anything there may be more respectable, and have them hailed as the whimsies of youth. Note-book in hand I might sit at the feet of the sages of criticism and find their god-like utterences—once transferred to these pages—called the crapulous ravings of a degenerate.

I have the same experience with regard to pictures.

Digitized by Google

Beardsleyism was ill-sustained by our friends. It was discovered that certain artists produced their effects with black and white. This had apparently never been observed before, and the swift deduction was that such work had come in with the Yellow Book. I shall never forget the day when the distinguished president of a Woman's Club, spying an elaborately printed volume, which lay open on my desk, exclaimed, "What curious borders and initials! More of your Beardsley *fin-de-siècle* art, I suppose." For the moment it required no little courage to explain that the book was St. Jerome on Genesis and the Prophets—printed in the sixteenth century.

There once appeared in the CHAP-BOOK a little tale which I thought a delicious satire on the Neo-Poe-Imitations. But a Boston paper mistook the death of the feline heroine for a real tragedy, and remarked that "it touches deeply the mystery and pain of life."

After that what could one say? Words are almost inadequate. It seems wise, however, to give some sort of a warning for the future. There used to be a song we sang in Paris:

"Une femme est comme un éléphant,
Ça trompe, ça trompe, ça trompe!"

Dear public, will you understand? *Le* CHAP-BOOK *aussi, ça trompe parfois.*

¶I am hoping—perhaps hopelessly—that a recently established periodical entitled "*M'lle New York*" may live. It is a modest little thing with considerable green on its front page, and it is started with the pleasing motto: "O Lord! the dark Americans convert." The editor is Mr. Vance Thompson, and there are signed pictures by Messrs. T. Fleming and T. E. Powers. Incidentally there are other pictures by Henri Boutet and Robida and other French art-

Digitized by Google

ists, to whom "*M'lle New York*" has not seen fit to give credit. But this is incidental. The most noteworthy fact in connection with the paper is that Mr. Vance Thompson knows something of new movements in literature: that he has undoubtedly read the writings of several symbolists—and that he is clever enough in his notions of them to lead one to wish for more.

¶To vary the Lang method of criticism, instead of announcing that I have not read Mr. Francis Thompson's new book of verse, I shall say that while I have indeed read it, I mean to say nothing about it—except as a pretext for talking of something else.

If Mr. Thompson's verse is perhaps not the stuff that poems are made of, it is at least the way they are made; the means without the end, the manner of expressing fine thought without the fine thought, or, indeed, much thought at all. The experience of reading them is worth the while, if only to confirm the reader in the belief that to give lasting satisfaction one must say something. The story is an essential, after all, Messieurs Poets—as well as Novelists.

This is why, instead of the flutter of Mr. Thompson's measures in my head, I have had memories of an old ballad which is all story and no style. Perhaps its conciseness might be considered style, for there is certainly enough material in its twenty stanzas to equip many a well-known novelist, and send him on his way towards a fat volume.

YE BALLAD OF BETSY

Betsy she is a lady fair,
That 's lately come from Lancashire,
A servant-maid all for to be,
More fitted for some high degree.

Her mistress had an only son;
His heart had Betsy's beauty won.

Digitized by Google

He said to her one evening fair,
"Betsy, Betsy, I love you, dear.

I love you, dear, as I do my life,
I do intend to make you my wife."

She heard those words come from her son,
And knew his heart Betsy had won.

And she resolvéd in her mind,
She would break up her son's design.

And so, next morning, she arose,
And said "Betsy, put on your clothes,"

And said to Betsy, "You must go
And wait on me a day or so."

Betsy arose, put on her clothes,
And with her mistress rode away.

A ship lay ready in the town,
And to Virginia, poor Betsy 's bound.

And when her mistress did come home,
The first salute came from her son,

For he resolvéd in his mind
A welcome should his mother find.

He welcomed her, and then he said,
"Where is Betsy, your waiting-maid?"

She told him she could plainly see
That all his love was for Betsy.

"Leave off your love, for 't is in vain,
Betsy 's a sailing the raging main."

Now this young man was very sad;
No merry news could make him glad.

Digitized by Google

In slumbering dreams he oft would cry,
"Betsy, Betsy, for you I die!"

And when she see her son lay dead,
She wrung her hands and shook her head,

"If he would only breathe again,
I 'd send for Betsy across the main."

A MORAL STORY

¶ Mamma had given little Lucy a nice new skipping rope, and Lucy hurried out into the street to try it. She had not been playing long when a huge truck stopped in front of Lucy's house. The driver told Lucy that the harness was broken, and asked her if she would not lend him her skipping rope to mend it with. There was a tear in Lucy's eye at the thought of parting with her skipping rope. But, good little girl that she was, she merely said: "Yes, sir, you may have it to mend your harness with."

The next day little Lucy received a big box of candy and another new skipping rope from the driver, and mamma said: "It 's nice to have a new skipping rope, but far better to have a kind heart."

¶ When "A Prisoner of Zenda" began to be talked about a year ago, lovers of romance felt that they had made a great discovery. A second Dumas had appeared and joined that small band of young writers, including Barrie, Doyle, and Weyman, who were to drive realism out of the field of literature. Most of them had never heard the name of the new author before, and they supposed the little volume of adventure and intrigue that bore his signature to be his first book.

I fancy that a great many of these readers have not been disillusioned: for them, Anthony Hope still remains untaint-

Digitized by Google

ed with realism. So it is perhaps a little cruel to tell them that long before Anthony Hope had thought of Zenda and its illustrious prisoner, he was the author of several novels, conceived and executed in the manner dear to Mr. W. D. Howells. It is no reflection on realism that most of these novels are now almost forgotten. A few people, like myself, have been so charmed with the wit and the style of Anthony Hope's first notable literary success, that we have hunted up his other books. I, for one, have felt repaid for the trouble. I should be willing to take very much more trouble for the enjoyment that "Mr. Witt's Widow" gave me. That is a charming story, realistically told.

But of most of Anthony Hope's other novels, I think that little need be said. I fancy that he himself would not feel reproached if they were viewed in the light of practice work. It is, I confess, practice work of a very high quality, work that bubbles with wit, sparkles with gaity, abounds in epigram, in keen incisive criticism of life and character, and in terse and vigorous narrative; but it lacks the precise workmanship, the vivid interest, the sustained power that has placed Anthony Hope among the romanticists in spite of his record as a realist.

My interest in "A Prisoner of Zenda" made very welcome a chance that I had of meeting the author in London a few weeks ago. I had been told that he lived in Buckingham Street, one of the many narrow thoroughfares that lead from the Strand, and after a little difficulty I succeeded in finding his lodgings. My difficulty was due to my having forgotten that in daily life Anthony Hope was Anthony Hope Hawkins. This fact came back to me after the name A. H. Hawkins had stared at me for several moments from a brass sign on the door. Then I remembered that Mr. Hawkins was a barrister, and I could not help smiling at the thought that a work of such brilliancy and adventure as "A Prisoner

Digitized by Google

of Zenda" had been produced in the musty atmosphere of the law.

The house itself reminded me of Thackery's description of the chambers of "Warrington" in "Pendennis." It was a dingy place, with age smooched all over it, and with narrow hall-ways, leading to dark, narrow, winding staircases. Though within a few yards of the roaring Strand, it was as silent as if it stood in the heart of the country. I stumbled up the stairs, seeking vainly in the dark for the author's door. At last, I came face to face with a wrinkled old woman, who was slowly descending with a brush and dust-pan in her hand.

"Can you tell me where Mr. Anthony Hope's rooms are?" I asked, forgetting for a moment his legal capacity,

"No such a person in the building," she snapped.

"Mr. Hope—the author," I insisted.

"No such person in the building," she repeated vexatiously. "There ain't any authors here."

Then it flashed upon me that she, of course, knew Anthony Hope only as Mr. Hawkins. When I mentioned the name of Mr. Hawkins, she softened.

Digitized by Google

"One more flight up," she said in another tone, which implied that I ought to have known better than to go about seeking authors in a building intended for barristers. So on I went up the rickety stairs, and knocked at the first door. It was quickly opened by a tall, thin young man, with a large bulging forehead and a smooth face lighted by a most attractive smile.

"You are rather a difficult person to find," I said, as I entered the simply-furnished room, with a few books on the mantel-piece, and a litter of pipes on the table. When I repeated my conversation with the care-taker (the janitress as we would call her in America), Mr. Hawkins burst out laughing.

"I am strictly a barrister here," he said. "It is n't surprising that I 'm not known as a literary man."

"But the public know you only as a literary man—only through what you have written. How have you managed to hide your personal history so completely?"

Mr. Hawkins smiled again. "I have n't tried very hard. The fact of the matter is, I 'm afraid, that there is n't very much for the public to learn. My career has n't been so very long, you know, not much more than thirty years, to count from the beginning."

A few questions led the author to tell of his early life. He was born in 1863, in the country, not very far from London, and he was fitted for Oxford at Marlborough, one of the best of English public schools. In speaking of his career at the University where, by the way, he was under Jowett, in Balliol, he likes to dwell on his activity in the Oxford Union, the celebrated debating club, where for generations the foremost English statesmen have had their first political training. There he distinguished himself as an ardent champion of the Liberal cause, and was made President; he was a ready speaker and took an active part in the

Digitized by Google

debates. His interest in politics naturally caused him to turn his attention to the law, and on leaving Oxford, in 1885, he went down to London, entered chambers, and in two years he was called to the Bar.

But being ready for practice, the young barrister found, was quite different from being able to practice; so for many months he sat in his office waiting for clients who did n't come. Meantime, however, his active disposition found expression in practical politics. He took part in several of the Liberal campaigns, was made the Liberal candidate for Parliament for South Bucks against Lord Curzon and after a stormy course of speech-making, he was defeated. Mr. Hawkins refers to this episode in his career with considerable amusement, and tells many capital stories of his experiences during the campaign. His readers have reason to congratulate themselves on this Waterloo, for if he had been drawn into the whirlpool of political life, "A Prisoner of Zenda" might never have been written.

The leisure that the young barrister found forced upon him he devoted to what he then regarded as the "amusement of story-writing." In three years he wrote several novels, and though they made no marked impression on the public, they found publishers and were favourably noticed by the critics. Meantime business began to increase and Mr. Hawkins discovered that he was having comparatively little time to give to authorship; but he had conceived a liking for the work and he determined to go on with it. "It occured to me," he said, "that I had been writing realistic stories long enough, and it would be a pleasant change to try my hand at something romantic. So I mapped out 'A Prisoner of Zenda' in my mind, and before many months, it was finished, and in the hands of the publisher."

"So now you will go on writing romantic stories, I presume."

Digitized by Google

Be smiled and shook his head. I do n't know that I shall confine myself to them," he replied.

"And meantime you keep up your law work, too?"

"I've kept it up until very recently. Then I found that I could n't do both kinds of work very well; so I decided to abandon the law. So now," he added with a smile, "I 'm merely an author. I go to my desk every morning at nine or ten o'clock and I work till four with an intermission for luncheon. Of course, during this time I do n't devote myself wholly to writing. If I did the public would be deluged with my stories and soon grow tired of them. One has to spend a good deal of time in revising, you know."

"And since taking to literature as a profession have you also been forced to abandon politics?"

"No, hardly that, though at present I'm not engaged in any political work. I am still deeply interested in the Liberal cause, however, and I am a member of one of the most active of the Liberal organizations."

Mr. Hawkin's methods of work have made him remarkably productive during the past few months. He smiled apologetically when he told me that since last September he had completed two novels, and had already begun on another. About this last effort he was a trifle uneasy. "One can never tell how a change of method is going to succeed," he remarked. "But fortunately for me, I am not bound down by any literary theories, so I'm not a slave to any particular kind of writing. Moreover, I have no great cause to advocate in fiction, and no purpose in writing beyond pleasing my readers. Yet I do n't object to what is called the 'purpose novel,' you know. I see no reason why literature should n't be used to teach as well as to entertain. Several of our greatest men have been successful in giving pleasure as well as profit by their stories, and surely their example is is not to be scoffed at. The great thing in writing at the

Digitized by Google

present time, it seems to me, is to tell your story as tersely and as pointedly as possible."

Mr. Hope's stories give the effect of being so spontaneous that one never thinks of the writer's file in connection with them; yet their very spontaneity and finish are doubtless due to the care with which he works. Indeed, there is not another living writer whose style is more condensed or vigorous. The continuity of his narrative is always preserved and the movement, notably in his later books, is swift and even. The man himself gives the impression of reserve, of latent power and resource. His best work, I believe, is yet to be done. Surely with the equipment which he has already displayed his admirers have reason to expect of him many notable achievements. As a writer of dialogue he is unsurpassed, and there are few at the present time who compare with him for sustained narrative power. As, in bidding goodbye, I looked at his strongly-marked face, with its firm chin and deep grey eyes, I felt that I was shaking hands with a man who was sure to be conspicuously identified with the best work that is to be done during the next twenty years.

¶It always seemed peculiar to me when I was studying Greek and Latin that there was such a host of exceptions to all the rules. Every knotty sentence that apparently refused to be construed was supplied with an explaining rule, if one only knew where to find it. It might be tucked away as the italicized note under remark (c) of paragraph (2) of rule 3 of Section IV., but it was somewhere. There was always a "dative of irrelevance" or an "ablative of poetic license," or a "subjunctive of comparative carelessness," which would explain every thing.

All this, besides boring me frightfully made me suspicious. Were the classic writers such paragons that they never made slips of diction, or was it not the fact that we moderns who

Digitized by Google

make grammers, blindly take their slips for charm of style and make exceptions for their escape.

Our English Grammars, goodness knows, are full enough of exceptions. But it is painful to think of the result,—perplexing enough to suit Greenough,—should some industrious grammarian take the English of contemporary novelists as the basis of a new grammar of the language. Each new story would then carry with it the necessity for a fresh revision of the grammar and we might expect announcements something like this:

Ready for September 15th,
New Story by GEORGE MOORE, entitled —— ——
—also—

The English Grammar for the month, brought up to include this last work of the distinguished author of "Esther Waters."

BOOKS RECEIVED

PHILOCTETES AND OTHER POEMS AND SONNETS. By J. E. NESMITH. 16mo. Cambridge: The Riverside Press.

DESPERATE REMEDIES. By THOMAS HARDY. Chicago: Rand, McNally & Co.

FROMONT JR. AND RISLER SR. By ALPHONSE DAUDET. Chicago: Rand, McNally & Co.

NOTES; CRITICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL: Collection of W. T. Walters. By R. B. GRUELLE. 8vo. J. M. Bowles.

LIVELY PLAYS: By THOMAS STUART DENNISON: 12mo. Chicago; T. S. Dennison.

L'ART DECORATIF AUX SALONS DE 1895: PAR JACQUES DES GACHONS: 8vo. Paris: Bibliothéque de La Plume.

STRENGTH: By C. A. SAMPSON. Chicago: Rand, McNally & Co.

Digitized by Google

THE CHAP-BOOK

SEMI-MONTHLY. SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR A YEAR. FOREIGN SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR TWENTY-FIVE. THE TRADE SUPPLIED BY THE AMERICAN NEWS COMP'Y AND ITS BRANCHES. ADVERTISING RATES TO BE HAD ON APPLICATION TO THE PUBLISHERS,

STONE & KIMBALL

THE CAXTON BUILDING: CHICAGO.

Entered at the Chicago Post Office as Second Class Matter.

¶*The Publishers of the CHAP-BOOK beg to call the attention of readers to the list of contributors to recent issues, believing that no other five cent magazine in the world can make a better showing.*

Robert Louis Stevenson	Kenneth Grahame
Thomas Bailey Aldrich	Paul Verlaine
Stéphane Mallarmé	William Ernest Henley
Richard Henry Stoddard	Eugene Field
Gilbert Parker	Hamlin Garland
Bliss Carman	I. Zangwill
Charles G. D. Roberts	Louise Imogen Guiney
H. B. Marriott Watson	Gertrude Hall
Alice Brown	Maria Louise Pool
Julian Hawthorne	William Sharp
Clyde Fitch	Archibald Lampman
Edmund Gosse	Richard Burton
Maurice Thompson	Lewis Gates
C. F. Bragdon	H. W. Mabie
Will H. Bradley	F. Vallotton
Louise Chandler Moulton	J. F. Raffaelli
C. D. Gibson	H. H. Boyesen

Digitized by Google

I recently gave your malt extract to
A Child . . .
on which I had tried almost everything without any benefit. The child was very anæmic, and was
Run Down
to almost a skeleton, but after taking
..Pabst...
Malt Extract
The "Best" Tonic
for a week it began to improve rapidly, and is today as round and plump as a child can be. I then tried it on
A Lady . . .
who had had typhoid fever and whose
Convalescence
was very slow. She could gain no
Strength
until she took The "Best" Tonic, when the result was
Really Marvelous
Dr. P. O. WARNER,
Sand Beach, Mich.
PABST
MILWAUKEE
TRADE MARK
THE HISTORY OF BREWING BEGINS WITH EGYPT

Digitized by Google

FOR SALE An almost complete collection of American Posters, mounted.
Box 91, Cleveland, Ohio.

"Chips," "Lark," "Philistine," all one year for $1.50. Specimens 10 cents. 300,000 back-number magazines.
American Magazine Exchange, St. Louis, Mo.

THE GLOBE NATIONAL BANK. Capital stock, $1,000,000. Chicago. Melville E. Stone, President; E. H. Pearson, Vice-Pres.; D. A. Moulton, 2d Vice-President; C. C. Swinborne, Asst. Cashier.

Do you keep a DOG?

SEND FOR
PAMPHLET (Gratis)
On DISEASES, Etc.
TO SPRATTS PATENT (A. M.) L'TD
241 E. 56th St., New York,

A. H. Andrews & Co., Chicago.

Typewriter Desk, Andrews Metal Chairs, woven wire seat and back that adjusts to any position. Indestructible and cheap, only $6.00. Office Desks, $15. up.

WHITE STAR LINE United States and Royal Mail Steamers, sailing from NEW YORK AND LIVERPOOL every Wednesday, calling at Queenstown to land and embark passengers and mails.
MAJESTIC, 10,000 Tons. 582 Feet. 5 Days, 18 Hours, 8 Minutes.
TEUTONIC, 582 Feet. 10,000 Tons. 5 Days, 16 hours, 31 Minutes.
BRITANNIC, 7 Days, 6 Hours, 32 Minutes.
GERMANIC, 7 Days, 6 Hours, 2 Minutes.
ADRIATIC, 7 Days, 21 Hours.
For plans of Steamers, rates of passage, or any further information, apply to the Company's offices.
H. MAITLAND KERSEY, Gen'l Agt., 29 Broadway, N. Y.
N. ANDERSON, Gen'l W'n Agt., 244 S. Clark St., Chicago, Ill.
Under Grand Pacific Hotel.

Digitized by Google

A LIST OF SOME FRENCH POSTERS

TO BE HAD OF

STONE & KIMBALL

CHICAGO

1	Aman-Jean, Rose Croix	$2 00
2	Anquetin, Le Rire	1 25
3	" Marguerite Dufay	1 50
4	Bayiac, Miss Mabel Love	50
5	" Electricine	75
6	" Grand Manege Central	1 50
7	Bac, Yvette Guilbert	75
8	Boutet, Almanach	1 50
9	" Salon des Cent	2 00
10	Barni, Bazar de l' Hotel de Ville	50
11	Canals, Salon des Cent	1 00
12	Charbonnier, Salon des Cent	1 00
13	Cheret, Palais de Glace, large	2 00
14	" " " small, old style	1 00
15	" " " " new "	1 50
16	" Carnaval, 1894	1 25
17	" Pantomimes Lumineuses	1 50
18	" Tour Eiffel	1 50
19	" L'Auréole	1 50
20	" Moulin Rouge, (Woman on Donkey)	1 75
21	" Pastilles Géraudel, small	75
22	" " " large	1 50
23	" Purgatif Géraudel	1 00
24	" Fete de Charité	1 25
25	" Olympia	1 50
26	" Elysée-Montmartre	75
27	" Eldorado	1 00
28	" Bonnard-Bidault	90
29	" Jardin de Paris	75
30	" Mme. Sans Gene	1 00
31	" Coulisses de l'Opera (Musée Grevin)	5 00
32	" Nouveau Théatre	1 50
33	" Alcazar d'Eté	2 00
34	" Exposition Ribot	75
35	" Camille Stéfani	1 50
36	" Saxoleine, yellow	1 50
37	" " red	1 50

Digitized by Google

38	Cheret, Saxoleine, green		1 50
39	" " blue, large		1 75
40	" " yellow, small		1 50
41	" L'Hiver a Nice		6 00
42	" Le Théatrophone		6 00
43	" Rabelais		6 00
44	" Eau des Sirénes		6 00
45	" Bagneres de Luchon		6 00
46	" La Juive au Théatre Trompette		6 00
47	" Grand Théatre de l' Exposition		7 50
48	" Cacao Lhara		3 00
49	" Apéritif Mugnier		3 00
50	" Lydia		1 75
51	" Quinquina Bubonnet		1 50
52	" La Gomme		2 50
53	" Le Louvre, 1891		2 25
54	" Arc en Ciel		2 00
55	" Papier Job		6 00
56	" Cosmidor		1 00
57	" Le Miroir		75
58	" L'Argent		1 50
59	" Danseuses Javonaises		1 50
60	" Noir St. Blanc, (rare)		1 50
61	" Vin Mariani		75
62	" Fleur de Lotus		1 75
63	Choubrac, Concert de la Cigale		75
64	" Pneu-Boston		75
65	" Jane Dhenin		40
66	" Petit Casino		75
67	" Orient-Express		75
68	" Casson du Sucre		60
69	Clouet, Payssanne a Bicyclette		1 00
70	Elzingre, Cabourg		1 25
71	de Feure Paris, Almanach		1 00
72	" " Le Diablotin		1 50
73	" " Waya		3 00
74	" " La Loie Fuller		1 25
75	" " Palais Indien		1 50
76	Forain, Salon du Cycle		1 00

Sent postpaid on receipt of price.

In ordering please give numbers and names of the posters desired.

STONE & KIMBALL, CAXTON BUILDING, CHICAGO

Digitized by Google

The Love Letters of Mr. H. and Mi
1775-1779

Edited by Gilbert Burgess Small Crown 8vo. $1

In 1780 Sir Herbert Croft issued what were supposed at the ti
the real letters of Mr. Hackman and Miss Ray, in a work entitled
and Madness: a story too true; in a series of letters between
whose names would perhaps be mentioned were they less known
lamented." Amongst other things, Sir Herbert Croft included go
about Thomas Chatterton. Boswell says that Dr. Johnson censured
and Madness" because fact had been so interwoven with fiction; s
character of the original editor is so wanting in common honest
produce no little doubt as to his trustworthiness in this and other r
Nevertheless, the letters are undeniably interesting, whether in
by Croft or not; they are full of genuine fire, and paint a most c
picture of the ways and manners of high life at the end of the la
tury.—LONDON DAILY TELEGRAPH.

STONE & KIMBALL, Chicago.

MMMMMMMMM
MC
MC
MC
MC
MC
MC
MC
MC

Transport, the great weekly review of the transportation interests of Great Britain noticing a recent American publication entitled "Comfort in Travel," "which gives one a comprehensive idea of how they travel in America," gives the following rare tribute to the magnificent service of American railways:

"Certainly they outdo us in comfort and luxury, and the accounts of the sleeping and dining cars must create envy in the breasts of those who know what it is to travel all night seated upright in a jolting railway carriage. Indeed, the trains on the Michigan Central are like colossal hotels on wheels, and the comfort of the passengers is a thing assured."

☞Send ten cents postage for *A Summer Note-Book*, descriptive of its line from Chicago to New York and Boston, and the Summer Resorts reached by it. O. W. RUGGLES,
City Pass. & Ticket Office, Gen'l. Pass'r. & Ticket Agent.
119 Adams Street, Chicago.

Digitized by Google

CALIFORNIA IN 3½ DAYS

FROM CHICAGO

VARIABLE ROUTE

Tourist tickets allowing privileges never before accorded, can be obtained with full information, upon application at City Ticket Office,

208

Clark Street, Chicago

All meals served in Dining Cars.

Palace Drawing-Room Sleeping Cars and Tourist Sleepers are run through to San Francisco without change, leaving Chicago daily via the

NORTH-WESTERN LINE

CHICAGO & NORTH-WESTERN RY.

DAYTON BICYCLE

MODEL 1896

LARGE TUBING WILL BE THE THING NEXT YEAR

Our line of wheels are all made of 1¼-inch tubing in main frame. Ladies' and gents' models now ready for immediate delivery. Strictly high grade.

Agents Wanted in Unoccupied Territory

Davis Sewing Machine Co., Manufacturers

340 WABASH AVENUE, Bet. Congress and Harrison

Digitized by Google

"A Good Story Will Bear Repeating."

RIDE A MONARCH

RIDE A MONARCH

Indisputably the Speediest, Strongest, Handsomest and Best Bicycle

Sold Everywhere at

$85 and $100

And Worth Every Cent

MONARCH CYCLE M'F'G. CO.

{Retail Salesroom, 280 Wabash Ave.
{BLISS & LUMSDEN, Managers.

Factory, Lake, Halsted and Fulton Sts.

Digitized by Google

AMERICAN POSTERS

STONE & KIMBALL
CHICAGO

Chap-Book Posters by Will H. Bradley

No. I. The Twins	**$1.00**
No. II. The Blue Lady	**50 cents**
No. III. The Poet and His Lady	**50 cents**
No. IV. May	**50 cents**
When Hearts Are Trumps, by Will H. Bradley	**50 cents**
The Green Tree Library, by Henry McCarter	**50 cents**
Two Women and a Fool, by C. D. Gibson	**$1.00**

LINEN TYPE WRITING PAPERS

Made of selected linen rags, Plate finished, insuring perfect copies. For manifolding unequalled. To Railway and Insurance Companies, Manufacturers, Merchants, and Bankers, we recommend this brand.

ASK FOR OUR PAPERS

FAIRFIELD PAPER COMPANY,

Makers of Bonds, Ledgers, and Linen Papers

Mills at FAIRFIELD, MASS.

NEARLY 60,000 SOLD!

A good enough testimonial for shrewd buyers.
We furnish you standard goods at reasonable prices.
We guarantee legitimate values.
We sell you goods worthy the name PIANO.
We can interest you in a choice selection.

PEASE PIANO COMPANY,

316-322 W. 43rd St., New York.
248 Wabash Avenue, Chicago.

Washburn

GUITARS
MANDOLINS
BANJOS
ZITHERS

Illustrated Catalogue FREE

LYON & HEALY

Digitized by Google

A
Bouquet
of
Violets

VIOLETTE des INDES
PERFUME

JAS. S. KIRK & CO., U. S. A.
IMPORTER

Sample bottle mailed p[illegible] upon
receipt of 10 cents.

Digitized by Google

Oct 41
P538.1

Digitized by Google

THE CHAP-BOOK

CONTENTS FOR OCTOBER 1, 1895

COVER DRAWING	FRANK HAZENPLUG
WAGNER	HAMLIN GARLAND
IS THE NEW WOMAN NEW?	MAURICE THOMPSON
IN A ROSE-GARDEN	JOHN BENNETT
DRAWING	DAWSON WATSON
SCENES IN THE VOSHTI HILLS	
VII—THE TENT OF THE PURPLE MAT	
	GILBERT PARKER
NOTES	

THE CHAP-BOOK

SEMI-MONTHLY. SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR A YEAR. FOREIGN SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR TWENTY-FIVE. THE TRADE SUPPLIED BY THE AMERICAN NEWS COMPANY AND ITS BRANCHES. ADVERTISING RATES TO BE HAD ON APPLICATION TO THE PUBLISHERS,

STONE & KIMBALL

THE CAXTON BUILDING: CHICAGO.

Entered at the Chicago Post Office as Second Class Matter.

HARVARD UNIVERSITY LIBRARY DEC 28 1944

Sargent fund

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

To be ready in October

VAILIMA LETTERS

BY

ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON

EDITED BY

SIDNEY COLVIN

With a frontispiece from an etching by WILLIAM STRANG. 2 volumes. 16mo. Bound in crushed buckram, $2.25.

"They tell, with the zest and often in the language of a man who remained to the last a boy in spirit, of the pleasures and troubles of a planter founding his home in the virgin soil of a tropical island; the pleasures of an invalid beginning after many years to resume habits of out-door life and exercise; the toils and satisfactions, failures and successes, of a creative artist whose invention was as fertile as his standards were high and his industry unflinching. These divers characters have probably never been so united in any man before. Something also they tell of the inward movements and affections of one of the bravest and tenderest of human hearts."—*From Mr. Colvin's Editorial Note.*

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

VOLUME V—THE WORKS OF

EDGAR ALLAN POE

Edited by EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN and GEORGE EDWARD WOODBERRY. Illustrated by ALBERT E. STERNER. In ten volumes. Volumes I., II., III., IV. and V. now ready. $1.50 each, net.

New York Tribune: "At no time in the future is it probable that the labors of his present editors and publishers will be superseded."

New York Times: "Doubtless no other men in this country were better fitted for this arduous and delicate task than those who have, at length, undertaken it."

ENGLISH CLASSICS

Edited by W. E. HENLEY $1.25 net a volume

The Life and Opinions of Tristram Shandy

By LAURENCE STERNE. With an introduction by CHARLES WHIBLEY, and a portrait. 2 vols.

The Comedies of William Congreve

With an introduction by G. S. STREET, and a portrait. 2 vols.

The Lives of Donne, Wotton, Hooker, Herbert, and Sanderson

By IZAAK WALTON. With an introduction by VERNON BLACKBURN, and a portrait.

The Adventures of Hajji Baba of Ispahan

By JAMES MORIER. With an introduction by E. G. BROWNE, M.A., and a portrait. 2 vols.

The Lives of the English Poets

By SAMUEL JOHNSON, LL.D. With an introduction by J. H. MILLAR, and a portrait. 3 vols. [In the press.

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

New Autumn Books

(*NEARLY READY.*)

THE GREEN TREE LIBRARY

Pharais: A Celtic Romance
By Fiona Macleod. 16mo. $1.25 net.

The Massacre of the Innocents and Other Tales
By Maeterlinck, Eckhoudt, Van Lerberghe, and other leaders of the Belgian Renaissance. Translated by Edith Wingate Rinder. 16mo. $1.25 net.

The Plays of Maurice Maeterlinck
SECOND SERIES. "Pélléas and Mélisande," and "Three Plays for Marrionettes." Translated by Richard Hovey, with an introduction by the author. 16mo. $1.25. net

THE CARNATION SERIES

A collection of small 16mo books, bound in cloth, with a conventionalized carnation design. Price, $1.00 each.

Vol. I. The Gypsy Christ and Other Tales
By William Sharp.

Vol. II. The Sister of a Saint and Other Stories
By Grace Ellery Channing.

Vol. III. Black Spirits and White
A book of ghost stories. By Ralph Adams Cram.

Vol. IV. The Sin-Eater and Other Stories
By Fiona Macleod, author of "Pharais."

Vol. V. The Gods Give My Donkey Wings
By Angus Evan Abbott.

(OTHER VOLUMES TO FOLLOW.)

Digitized by Google

THE WORKS OF

DR. HERMANN E. VON HOLST

Constitutional and Political History of the United States

We have books of varying merit on different phases or epochs of our national career; but of vigorous, fearless, just and profound works dealing with the American nation broadly and exhaustively, from its colonial beginings up to within the times of the active men of to-day—as late perhaps as final history can be written.—It is accepted for America as is Stubbs' for England.

"A masterly analysis of events."—THE NATION.

The set, eight volumes, large octavo, 3,560 pages, index over 300 pages. Prices: Cloth, $25.00; Sheep, $30.00; Half-Calf, $38.00. All net.

The French Revolution

Tested by Mirabeau's Career

Twelve Lectures on the History of the French Revolution, delivered at the Lowell Institute, Boston, Mass.

"DR. VON HOLST'S lectures on the French Revolution, at the Lowell Institute, constitute one of the several important events in the way of bringing some of the foremost scholars of the age in the various departments of science and letters into contact with the Boston public that for a long period has distinguished the work of that unique and invaluable institution."—BOSTON HERALD.

Printed at the Riverside Press, on hand-made English paper, uncut edges. Two volumes, 12mo; price, $3.50 net.

The Constitutional Law of the United States . .

By Dr. Hermann E. Von Holst,

Author of "The Constitutional and Political History of the United States."

One Volume, Large 8vo, Cloth, $2.00, Net.

Every Wheelman should have "The Road Rights and Liabilities of Wheelmen." By GEO. B. CLEMENTSON. Price, paper 50c. Cloth, 75c.

CALLAGHAN & CO., Chicago, Ill.

Digitized by Google

WAGNER

A FAINT far horn was blown—
I listened—and the hollow north
Grew thunderous and sweet with sound!
From vaulted caves of ice, where the lone sea boomed,
Wild echoes of voices sprang.
From the bitter North swart maidens swept
Horsed like warriors; their stallions' feet
Trampling the slant sleet of the keen wind,
Ravens flapped by, black as the winged helmets
The sisters wore, followed with lustful cries;
But the eyes of the passionless maidens
Were sweet and clear and wild.
Deep in the rocks grim toilers trod,
Vast forms steel-clad and masterful
Smote bellowing dragons in their dens.
Lightning circled the desolated peaks
Where the gods sorrowed.
Voices, everywhere voices!
Snarls of vengeance, shouts of defiance,
Wails of anguish over the slain,
Where women white-bodied and splendid
Veiled with shining hair, lay faint
On dead lovers' breasts,
While deep
In the flood arose the water-women's song.

Copyright 1895 by STONE & KIMBALL.

Digitized by Google

Symphonies infinite, sad, wide as despair,
Deep as regret, arose from the earth and water
And blew in strenuous streams of harmony.
Unveiling beauty, strength and youth,
Valkyrie, Dwarfs, Demi-gods, Wotan, Loki,
Imperial Brunhilde and her Siegfried
All waking, moved and sang and fought again
In the golden, rose-shot mist of music-land,
And wondering, in horror strange as sweet, I cried
"O dreams of darkness, who hath conjured you?"
And in the dim light they turned
And lifted their hands, while the sea snarled on,
And in a sound which whelmed me like a sea,
They cried "Our master, WAGNER!"

HAMLIN GARLAND.

IS THE NEW WOMAN NEW?

(*Varium et mutabile semper femina*)

IT is impossible to resist the New Woman, mainly, perhaps, on account of her moral fascination; but somewhat is due in this behalf to a certain perspective which, reaching into the enchantment of remote times, connects her with a picturesque succession of New Women.

The question might be raised to decide, even at this late hour, between Eve and Lilith; which of them was the progressive, representative female?

There have been notable personages, all along the line of the centuries, who have added grace or disgrace to their sex by vigorous assertion of new-womanhood. From the Hebrew woman who drove the nail into her enemy's head,

Digitized by Google

along down by way of the Greek philosopher's wife, to Queen Elizabeth, as thoroughly authentic records seem to establish, an unbroken strain of man-harrying amazons march through history. And side by side with it another procession is composed of the intellectual prodigies of various female types who have assaulted the masculine stronghold of science and art, from the days of Sappho to this good hour.

Charles Baudelaire, in one of his *Fleurs du Mal*, longs for the day of giantesses, and tuning his harp to the major key of desire, sings with superb gallantry to the beat of an enormous plectrum;

"Du temps que la Nature en sa verve puissante
Concevait chaque jour des enfants monstreux
J'eusse aimé vivre auprès d'une jeune géante,
Comme aux pieds d'une reine un chat voluptueux."

Of course a poet is sure to use strong language which goes better with some grains of salt; but there is no doubt touching the following sketch of a New Woman:

"J'eusse aimé . . . . . .
Ramper sur le versant des ses genoux énormes,
Et parfois en été, quand les soleils malsains,
Lasse, la font s'étendre à travers la campagne,
Dormir nonchalamment à l'ombre de ses seins,
Comme un hameau paisible au pied d'une montagne."

To be a very large woman's little cat might not satisfy the highest aspiration of a manly man, even among *fin de siècle* poets; and to be as a mere village in her bosom's mountain shadow is not open to consideration in the most degenerate masculine mind of our epoch. Still Baudelaire's verses, being neither humor nor satire, adumbrate a possible outcome of civilization, were the New Woman to take a giantesque turn. She might be supremely pleased with having man purring at her toes, or hopelessly asleep in her shadow.

Digitized by Google

Some uneasiness on the subject undoubtedly exists in certain male imaginations. Not long ago I said to a friend of mine that I was willing for women to vote on equal terms with men; that I considered their enfranchisement a matter for them to settle; if they in committee of the whole should declare for this thing, let them have it as a matter of course. My friend bridled. "Yes, let them have it," he cried; "let them run the government woman-fashion for a while. There's no danger in the experiment. When we get tired of them we can take empty guns and scare them quite out of the country. Indeed it would be fun."

To avoid a hot political discussion I fell into his humor and suggested that the New Woman was waxing athletic; that her muscles were changing; she was even beginning to throw a stone by the true arm-wheel motion, as boys and men do. And I drew his attention to the young ladies on bicycles gliding past. Then there were the fencing schools, too, and the woman's shooting galleries, where girls were taught military doings. What did he imagine might come of permitting this progress toward physical equality? Mayhap, on some dire day, a second Jeanne d'Arc would call to the New Woman, as did the other to chivalric man, and lead the way to wonders of conquest, instead of being scared by empty guns.

"Jeanne d'Arc was, indeed, a typical New Woman," he snarled; "she led on to Rouen." He pronounced it *ruin*. "And you will please remember her successor at Lyons." This was his Parthian arrow; he shot it back over his shoulder, in hasty retreat meantime, and it stuck and rankled in my critical curiosity. I cudgelled memory to recollect who could be this *lyonnaise* so tantallizingly enmisted in allusion; one is not to be censured for being taken aback; Lyons is a small city, little but old, and a long ways off; moreover mine adversary had left me no date.

Digitized by Google

You can trust a provincial however, when it comes to a matter of provincial history. A short day's rummaging served my turn. Louise Labé presented herself to me in a new light, a striking figure seen through three and a third centuries of feminine aspiration, struggle and change. As in the case of Sappho, the woman was beset by coarse defamers, men who made a sort of middle comedies at her expense, and doubtless she behaved measurably in accordance with the social influences of her time and place; but she was a New Woman, notably independent, original and strong.

During the course of a fascinating study in which I reviewed everything at hand having relation to the life of this remarkable and much maligned woman, the world-old attitude of the Literary Libertine was projected afresh. The man who, in the name of gallantry, writes shame on the record of beauty, genius and strength, merely because they chance to be the possession of a woman, stood before me in full stature.

Louise Labé, known as *La Belle Cordière*, was born at Lyons in the year 1526. Her real name, before her marriage with Ennemond Perrin, was probably Charlin; but she wrote over the signature of Louise Labé, and her poetry immortalized it. I do not feel like recommending any of her writings. They are historically and artistically interesting; but one finds them out-paganing the pagans in some most objectionable essentials. What attracts me in her behalf is a certain rudimentary foresay uttered by her, not so much in her literature as through her life, a foresay comprehending the modern feminine aspiration. Nor would I be understood to mean that I admire her attitude or her aim; many qualifications would be necessary; but she is attractive because she is a significant figure.

Her father was a *cordier*, or a ship-supply merchant, or

Digitized by Google

both; at all events he was rich and gave his daughter a most liberal education. Lyons at that time was a literary center, one of those spots in the south of France made intellectually fertile by the residuary influence of Italian and Spanish residents of earlier days. Like Avignon, it was a singing station on the bank of the melodious Rhone, contributing its odes and ballades and chansons to the medley which went gayly on down through the hills to the Mediterranean at Les Bouches.

When Louise was sixteen, that is to say in the year 1542, Francis I. laid siege to Perpignan, which precisely a hundred years later became permanently a city of France. The siege was a dismal failure; but some daring deeds were done in its behalf. For hard fighting and distinguished personal valor honored those dying days of old chivalry. A striking figure, a youthful Captain Loys, all armoured and lance-bearing, came into view at Perpignan.

This was Louise Labé, in her rôle of New Woman, an apparition sure to storm the hearts of men if not the salients of Perpignan. As she herself sings it, she was seen—

> "En armes fière aller,
> Porter la lance et bois faire aller,
> Le devoir faire en l'estour furieux,
> Piquer, volter le cheval glorieux."

Cervantes might sneer in vain at this rich new bloom of knighthood. What would Sidney or Bayard have counted for at sixteen beside her in the burning imagination of the Midi? One of our American poets, a woman who sings of divine right, truly says

> "There is no sex in courage and in pain."

Louise Labé had courage of the first order. Helmet and breastplate, steel boot and clinking spur decorated an embodied defiance when she rode down to the beleagured

Digitized by Google

stronghold. Captain Loys represented a revolt of girlhood against the sugar-coated sex-slavery of the times.

My cynical friend had some good ground for citing *La Belle Cordière* as an example of disaster. Her campaign came to nothing; she returned to Lyons, married a rich rope-man, and went into the business of writing erotic verse. But why do so many women, and over and over again, commit this blighting mistake in the course of their battle for liberty? Must the New Woman inevitably get herself entangled in the meshes of the illicit? I think not. Good mothers, faithful wives and healthy-minded sweethearts are not to be crowded out of the army of progress and reform; they are in to stay; but the Louise Labés are also a persistent element, and unfortunately the noisiest and apparently most influential, especially in the field of literature.

Woman must come to her own; she must have full freedom; would that to-morrow were the day of it; but not if she is to be like the wife in the "Heavenly Twins," not if she must take pattern by a "Yellow Aster" heroine, a "Key-Notes" woman, a "Daughter of Music" or any of the still worse models set up by the latest female propagandists of social and domestic reform. These writers of polemical fiction favoring the new order of social license are at present more in evidence than the rest of them. Man, brutal Man, would be quite justified in appealing to his superior muscle to prevent the arrival of this New Woman, or to hale her to prison, as an enemy of the race, should she prove clever enough to break through the masculine guard. One laughs, nevertheless, thinking how justly and effectively these decadent women might retort by wondering what manner of government and civilization we should have were the Tolstois, the Hardys, the Maupassants, the George Moores, the Zolas, the Ibsens and the Hall Caines given the law-making and law-executing powers! A beautiful suggestion.

Digitized by Google

I can think of no political absurdity so deep, no domestic calamity so comprehensively terrible. Perhaps our bluff American senator was inspired when he objected to "them literary fellers" being recognized as political possibilities, and I can fully realize the untainted unction with which the English judge sent a certain be-sunflowered æsthete to hard prison labor upon a recent occasion. The general principle is that an unsexed woman and an emasculate man ought to be considered as outlaws. . . . . .

When Captain Loys rode down to Perpignan on her glorious war-horse she doubtless sang many an amazonian battle-song foretasting from afar the triumph of the New Woman when she should mount to the bastion coping and fling out the banner of France. Some months later, riding homeward up the fertile valley of the Rhone, she changed her tune to a plaintive, backward-going wail for a lost lover who had proved untrue. Farewell to Roussillon, to dreams of military glory, to all the fierce throbs of war—and good bye to the stalwart, fickle soldier who broke her heart!

It is Captain Loys no longer: the lance lies back yonder somewhere under the curtain of Perpignan's fort; the helmet is too heavy; the steel boots have tired the dainty feet, and the embossed shield is gone from the girl's left arm. Pretty Louise Labé sits sidewise on a palfrey pacing gently up to Lyons; she is going home to marry, forlorn and loveless, an easy-going and rich *cordier* with a luxurious home and a garden by the Rhone. The New Woman has tried to be a man, and a man has, by the ancient test, shown her the folly of it. . . . . .

To a lusty youth a thing of that sort is phillipped aside and forgotten; the girl lays it deep in her heart. He and she have met; he goes on his way whistling a troubadour catch, she loses faith in every soul under heaven; and likely enough the worst that passed between them was a tender

Digitized by Google

word or two, possibly a kiss. You see God built us for different tasks; and the true New Woman knows it; she would like to be rid of the Labés. Yet somehow these Yellow Book Girls make all the noise, lead the van and get most of the attention.

"There is our weak point," said a noble woman to me; she is one of the fine, strong spirits in the work of lifting her sex to true freedom; "there is our chief obstacle. The divorced women, or 'grass widows,' the drunkard's wives, and the disappointed old maids, are assuming leadership, taking it by vulgar force. This sets the men against us and gives them that irresistible weapon, ridicule. The women we most need for leaders and followers are the happy wives and mothers. We want the women who have not lost faith in men, marriage and maternity, the three great Ms. Not that we have no sympathy with our unfortunate and unhappy sisters; but the woman with a grievance, a moan of woe in her throat and a score to settle with Fate, is not a vote-maker. She irritates the men and they tell her that she should have had better luck. She seems to forget that it is from the men that our boom must come, and that they will never grant it while our dyspeptics are to the fore. Who, indeed, cares a straw for what an unsuccessful person screams to possess?"

Now, this good woman may have been too hard upon the class she was talking at, I dare say she was; but there was excellent political wisdom in her words. The Louise Labés are naturally somewhat jaundiced and hysterical; when the adventures of Captain Loys are over the next thing is a career against Fate and the limits of sex. But it is to those who already have plenty and to spare that fortune tumbles down her largest gifts, not to the empty handed and greedy eyed failures who have nothing but a song of dole to sing.

Louise Labé went the common road of the irresponsible New Woman in literature, the road so very popular to-day,

Digitized by Google

which is paved with erotic poetry and the fiction of free love and marital infidelity, beginning her new life by posing as a victim bound in loveless marriage-chains on the altar of monstrous social injustice. Her poetry was super-Sapphic and addressed to the other man, not her husband, a man who presumably was above the trade of a *cordier*, and therefore irresistible to the low-born poetess.

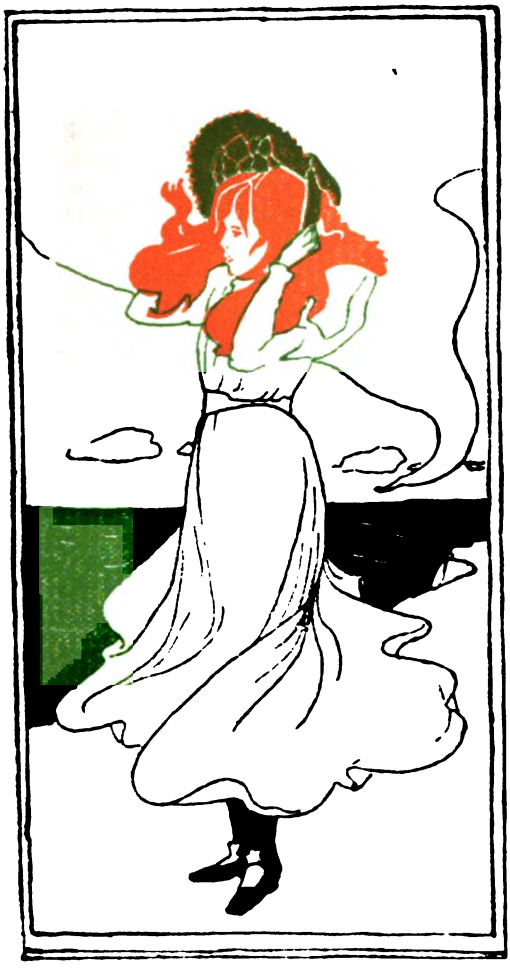
We must distinctly agree with Sainte-Beuve, who chivalrously acquits Louise Labé of actual personal dishonor. This thing of dressing up a literary effigy and labeling it with the lyrical egotism as self-expression is an old poetic ruse, a fiction of the Muses. Louise was good enough for her time and place. She imagined herself a sociologist, and somehow got it in mind that the only purpose of sociology is by hook or crook to get rid of the sanctity of the marriage relation. Indeed, if we may judge the New Woman, from Louise's time to now, by her poems and fictions, we must inevitably conclude that she would define sociology as the science of making the social evil appear harmlessly attractive; or that, like some of our contemporaries, she would travel all the way to Russia to get the pattern of Tolstoi's trousers, having in mind a stunning new bicycle suit, or a lecture upon dress reform. She is not humorous; but she makes a good deal of fun for the men.

After all it may be that the New Woman is a recurring decimal, as the arithmeticians would say, appearing at certain intervals with a constantly shifting value to civilization. If she persists in being rather ornamental than useful, taken as a noun of multitude, we are all the more her debtor on the side of romance, which

"Loves to nod and sing,"

and which, if it cannot always get "sweetness and light" to charm itself withal, gladly accepts sweetness and chic instead. Half way between a grotesque gargoyle and a dainty flower-

Digitized by Google



Drawing by Dawson Watson

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

ornament of our social and domestic structure, there is, perhaps, a mean at which the New Woman is aiming; at all events she means to be decorative, as she always has been, and down the ages ahead of us she will doubtless continue to charm, amuse and marry man, proving herself to him a great luxury, but notably expensive.

MAURICE THOMPSON.

IN A ROSE-GARDEN

A HUNDRED years from now, dear heart,
We will not care at all.
It will not matter then a whit,
The honey or the gall.
The summer days that we have known
Will all forgotten be and flown;
The garden will be overgrown
Where now the roses fall.

A hundred years from now, dear heart,
We will not mind the pain.
The throbbing crimson tide of life
Will not have left a stain.
The song we sing together, dear,
Will mean no more than means a tear
Amid a summer rain.

A hundred years from now, dear heart,
The grief will all be o'er;
The sea of care will surge in vain
Upon a careless shore.

Digitized by Google

These glasses we turn down to-day
Here at the parting of the way:
We will be wineless then as they,
And will not mind it more.

A hundred years from now, dear heart,
We 'll neither know nor care
What came of all life's bitterness
Or followed love's despair.
Then fill the glasses up again
And kiss me through the rose-leaf rain;
We'll build one castle more in Spain
And dream one more dream there.

JOHN BENNETT.

SCENES IN THE VOSHTI HILLS

VII.

THE TENT OF THE PURPLE MAT

THE Tent stands on the Mount of Lost Winters, in that bit of hospitable land called the Fair Valley, which is like no other in the North. Whence comes the soft wind that comforts it, who can tell? It swims through the great gap in the Mountains, and passing down the Valley, sinks upon the prairie of the Ten Stars, where it is lost. And what man first placed the Tent on the Mount, none knows, though legends are many. It has a clear outlook to the North whence comes the gracious wind, and it is sheltered at the South by a stout wall of commendable trees; yet these are at some small distance, so that the Tent

Digitized by Google

has a space all about it, and the figure of the general land is as that of an amphitheatre.

It is made of deerskin, dyed by a strange process, which turned it white, and, doctored by some cunning medicine it is like a perfect parchment, and shows no decay. It has a centre-pole of excellent fir, and from its peak flies a strip of snake-skin, dyed a red that naver fades. For the greater part of the year the plateau whereon the Tent stands is covered with a sweet grass, and when the grass dies there comes a fine white frost, ungoverned by the sun, in which the footstep sinks, as into unfilled honeycomb.

The land has few clouds, and no storms, save of the lightest—rain which is as mist, and snow which is as frosty haze. The sun cherishes the place continually, and the moon rises on it with a large rejoicing.

Yet no man dwells in the Valley. It is many scores of leagues from any habitation, from the lodges of the Indians or the posts of the Company's people. There are few tribes that know of it, and these go not to it as tribes, but as one man or one woman has need. Men say that beyond it, in another amphitheatre of the hills, is White Valley, the Place of Peace, where the Sleepers are, and the Scarlet Hunter is sentinel. Yet who knows,—since any that have been there are constrained to be silent, or forget what they have seen?

But this Valley where the Tent stands is for those who have broken the commandment, "Thou shalt not sell thy soul." Hither they come and wait and desire continually, and this delightful land is their punishment, for they have no relish for goodly things, the power to enjoy going from them when they bargained their souls away. The great peace, the noble pasturage, the equal joy of day and night, wherein is neither heat nor cold, where life is like the haze on a harvest-field, are for chastisement, till, that by great patience and striving, someone, having the gift of sacrifice,

Digitized by Google

shall give his life to buy back that soul. For it is in the minds of this people of the North that for every life that comes into the world, one passes out, and for every soul which is bartered away, another must be set free, ere it can be redeemed.

Men and women whom life and their own sins had battered, came seeking the Tent, but they were few, and they were chiefly old, for conscience cometh mostly when man can work and wanton no more. Yet one day, when the sight of the Valley was most fair to the eyes, there came out of the southmost corner a girl who, as soon as she set foot in the Valley, laid aside her knapsack in the hollow of a tree, also her moccasins and a little cap of fur, and came on with bare head and feet towards the Mount of the Lost Winters.

She was of good stature, ripely made, not beautiful of face, but with a look which would make any man turn twice to see; a very glory of fine hair, and a hand which spoke oftener than the lips. She had come a month's travel, scarcely halting from sunrise to sunset, and she was as worn in body as in spirit. Now as she passed up the valley, she stood still several times, and looked round in a kind of dream, as well one might who had come out of an inclement south country to this sweet nourishment. Yet she stood not still for joy and content, but for pain. Once or twice she lifted up her hands above her head as though appealing, but these pauses were only for brief moments, for she kept moving on towards the Mountain with a swift step. When she had climbed the plateau where the delicate grass yielded with a tender spring to the feet, she paused long and gazed round, as though to take a last glance at all, then, turning to the Tent, looked steadfastly at it, awe and wonder, and something more difficult of interpretation, in her face. At last she slowly came to the curtain of the Tent, and lifting it

Digitized by Google

without a pause, stepped inside, the curtain falling behind her.

The Tent was empty save for the centre-pole, a wooden trough of dried fruit, a jar of water, and a mat of the most delectable purple colour, which was laid between the centre-pole and the tent-curtain. The mat was of exquisite make, as it seemed from the chosen fibres of some perfect wood, and the hue was as that of a Tyrian dye. A soft light pervaded the place, perhaps filtered through the parchment-like white skin of the Tent, for it seemed to have no other fountain. Upon the farther side a token was drawn in purple on the tent skin, and the girl seeing it, turned quickly to the curtain through which she had passed. Upon the curtain were other signs. She read them slowly, and repeated them out loud in a low uncertain voice, like a bird's note blundering in a flute:

"*Four hours shalt thou look Northward, kneeling on the Mat of Purple, and thinking of the Camp of the Delightful Fires, round which is the Joyous City; four hours shalt thou lie prone, thy face upon the soothing earth, desiring sleep; and four hours shalt thou look within thine own breast, thinking of thy sin; four hours also shalt thou go through the Valley, calling out that thou art lost, and praying the Scarlet Hunter to bring thee home. Afterwards thou shalt sleep, and thou shalt comfort thyself with food when thou wilt. If the Scarlet Hunter come not, and thy life faileth for misery, and none comprehending thy state offereth his life, that thy soul may be free once more,—then thou shalt gladly die, and yielding thine own body, shall purchase back thy soul, but this is not possible until thou hast dwelt here a year and a day.*"

Having read, the girl threw herself face forward on the ground, her body shaking with grief, and she cried out a man's name many times with great bitterness.

"Ambroise! Ambroise! Ambroise!"

Digitized by Google

A long time she lay prone, crying so, but at last arose, and folding back the curtain with hot hands, began her vigil for the redemption of a soul.

And while her sorrow grew, a father mourned for his daughter, and called his God to witness that he was guiltless of her loss, though he had said hard words to her, by reason of a man called Ambroise. Then, too, the preacher had exhorted her late and early, till her mind was in a maze —it is enough to have the pangs of youth and love, to be awakened by the pain of mere growth and knowledge, without the counsel of the overwise to go jolting through the soul.

The girl was only eighteen. She had never known her mother, she had lived as the flowers do, and when her hour of trial came, she felt herself cast like a wandering bird out of the nest. In her childhood she had known no preachers, no teaching, save the wholesome catechism of a father's love and the sacred intimacy of Nature. Living so, learning by signs the language of law and wisdom, she had indrawn the significance of legend, the power of the awful natural. She had made her own commandments.

When Ambroise, the courier, came, she looked into his eyes and saw her own—indeed it was most wonderful, for those two pairs of eyes were as of one person. And each as each looked, smiled—that smile which is the coming laughter of a heart at itself. Yet, they were different, he a man, she a woman; he versed in evil, she taught in good; he a vagrant of the snows, the fruit of whose life was like the contemptible stones of the desert, she the keeper of a goodly lodge, past which flowed a water that went softly, making rich the land—the fountain of her perfect deeds. He, looking into her eyes, saw himself when he had no sin on his soul, and she into his—as it seemed, her own always—saw herself as it were in a cobweb of evils, which she could not

Digitized by Google

understand. As his heart grew lighter, hers grew sick, even when she knew that these were the only eyes in which she could ever see happiness.

It grew upon her that Ambroise's sins were hers, and not his; that she, not he, had bartered a soul for the wages of sin. When they said at the Fort that her eyes and Ambroise's, and her face and his were as of one piece, the pain of the thought deepened, and other pains came likewise, for her father and the preacher urged that a man who had sold himself to the devil was no comrade for her in little or much. Yet she loved him as only they can who love for the first time, and with the deep primitive emotions, which are out of the core of nature. But her heart had been cloven as by a wedge, and she would not and could not lie in his arms, nor rest her cheek to his, nor seek that haven where true love is fastened like a nail on the wall of that Inn called Home. He was herself, he must be bought back; and so, one night, while yet the winter was on, she stole away out of the Fort, pausing at his door a moment only, laying her hand upon it, as one might tenderly lay it on the brow of a sick sleeper. Then she stepped away out on the plains, pointing her course by the moon, for the Mount of Lost Winters and the Tent of the Purple Mat.

When the people of the Fort waked, and it was found that she was gone, search parties sallied out, but returned as they went after many days. And at last, because Ambroise suffered as one ground between rolling stones, even the preacher and the father of the girl relented towards him. After some weeks there came word through a wandering tribe that the body of a girl had been found on the Child o' Sin River, and black pelts were hung as mourning on the lodges and houses and walls at the Fort, and the father shut himself in his room, admitting no one. Still they mourned without great cause.

Digitized by Google

But if the girl had taken the sins of Ambroise with her, she had left him beside that soft flowing river of her goodness, and the savour of the herbs on its banks was to him like the sun on a patch of pennyroyal, bringing medicine to the sick body through the nostrils. So, one morning, after months, having crept from the covert of remorse, he took a guide to start him on the right trail, and began his journey to the Valley whither she had gone before him, though he knew it not. From the moment that his guide left him, dangers beset him, and those spirits called the Mockers, which are the evil deeds of a man, crying to heaven, came crying about him from the dead white trees, breathing through the powdery air, whistling down the moonlight; so that to cheer him he called out again and again like any heathen:

"Keeper, O Keeper of the Kimash Hills!
I am as a dog in the North Sea,
I am as a bat in a cave,
As a lizard am I on a prison wall,
As a tent with no pole,
As a bird with one wing;
I am as a seal in the desert,
I am as a wild horse alone.
O Scarlet Hunter of the Kimash Hills!
Thou hast an arm like a shooting star,
Thou hast an eye like the North Sky fires,
Thou hast a pouch for the hungry,
Thou hast a tent for the lost,
Hear me, O Keeper of the Kimash Hills!"

And whether or not this availed him, who can tell? There be many names of the One Thing, and the human soul hath the same North and South, if there be any North and South and East and West, save in the words of men. But something availed; and one day a foot-worn traveller entering the

Digitized by Google

Valley at the Southmost corner, laid his cap and bag, moccasins, bow and arrow, and an iron weapon, away in a hollow log, seeing not that there were also another bag and cap and a pair of moccasins there. Then, barefooted and bareheaded, he marched slowly up the Valley, and all its loveliness smote him as a red iron is buffetted at the forge; and an exquisite agony coursed through his veins, so that he cried out, hiding his face. And yet he needs must look and look, all his sight aching with this perfection, never overpowering him, but keeping him ever in the relish of his torture.

At last he came to the door of the Tent in the late evening, and intent now only to buy back the soul he had marketed,—for the sake of the memory of the woman, and believing that none would die for him, and that he must die for himself, he lifted the curtain and entered. Then he gave a great cry, for there she lay asleep, face downward, her forehead on the Purple Mat.

"Sherah! Sherah!" he cried, dropping on his knees beside her, and lifting up her head.

"Ambroise!" she called out faintly, her pale face drawing away from his breast.

"Sherah, why hast thou come here?" he said. "Thou! Thou!"

"To buy back my soul, Ambroise. And this is the last day of the year that I have spent here.—Oh, why, why didst thou come? To-morrow all should have been well!"

"To buy back thy soul—thou didst no wrong!"

But at that minute their eyes drew close, and changed, and he understood.

"For me! For me!" he whispered.

"Nay, for me!" she replied.

Then they noticed that the Purple Mat on which they knelt was red under their knees, and a goodly light shone

Digitized by Google

through the Tent, not of the day or night. And as they looked amazed, the curtain of the Tent drew open, and One entered, clothed in red from head to foot; and they knew him to be the Scarlet Hunter, the lover of the lost, the Keeper of the Kimash Hills.

Looking at them steadfastly, he said to Sherah, "Thou hast prevailed. To-night at the setting of the sun an old man died in Syria, who uttered thy name as in a dream when he passed. The soul of Ambroise hath been bought back by thee."

Then he spoke to Ambroise. "Because thy spirit was willing, and for the woman's sake, thou shalt have peace; but this year which she hath spent for thee shall be taken from thy life, and added to hers. Come, and I will start ye on the swift trail to your own Country, and ye shall come here no more."

As they rose, obeying him, they saw that the red of the Mat had gone a perfect white, and they knew not what to think, for they had acted after the manner of the heathen; but, that night, as they travelled with joy towards that Inn called Home, down at the Fort, a preacher, with rude noise cried to those who would hear him, "*Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall become whiter than snow.*"

GILBERT PARKER.

Digitized by Google

NOTES

¶I have no quarrel with the irreverence of youth nor with its desire to tilt with the veteran fighters and topple over the old gods. For I believe in general it is the result of a brave, even if sometimes mistaken devotion to an ideal of quality and beauty. On occasions, I can excuse also smartness and vulgarity, if the intention be fair. But when the curse of the journalistic call for "copy" brings indiscriminate damnation, and makes smartness and vulgarity an aim and end, it is time to call a halt. The tone of trivial scoffing with which Mr. W. D. Howells is now named does not speak much for the instincts of the younger writers. His sins are apparently that he has devoted himself exclusively to literature, that he has been a careful, conscientious workman, that he has been a courteous, dignified gentleman, and that, in European and American eyes, he has been a distinguished figure. It has counted as nothing that, in his attitude towards the younger men, he has been ready, appreciative, and generous, and that from year to year his work has shown less of devotion to theories and more of a deep, sweet, human sympathy. He has not altered with the veer of public opinion; he has not been symbolistic, nor decadent, nor *fin de siècle*. Criticism of him is, perhaps, inevitable since so many of us do not enjoy his whole work; but it should not be trivial. Mr. Howells is not disposed of when he is flippantly bracketed with Mr. Edward Bok in the inexpensive sarcasm of men prematurely young, and it were well for them to remember that he has done more for the dignity of American letters than any other living writer.

¶In my youthful days, it was always a source of wonderment to me that Shakespeare was not accused of that delight of the critic, plagiarism. There was indeed no doubt that he had stolen story after story, and yet no one seemed to hold

Digitized by Google

it to his hurt. The mystery was finally explained to me, and I was given to understand that if a man stole well he was justified in the theft. Plagiarism is no longer a sin if the thief improves on the original. Wherefore Shakespeare was guiltless. Others are not. Mr. Max Pemberton made a mistake in his last book—a grievous mistake, and one which a young writer especially should have avoided. He had the bad taste to borrow his story, and as one of the features of the romantic movements is the emphasis of story over style, and as Mr. Pemberton could hardly be accused—even by the most unthinking—of having a style, it will be seen that he borrowed nearly all that he has.

In one case, it was Gil de Berault sent by the Cardinal to arrest the Lord of the *Château de Cocheforêt*; in the other, it is Monsieur de Guyon, sent by the king to bring Mlle. Gabrielle de Vernet, of the *Château aux Loups*, to the palace.

In both cases the young gentlemen fail, in both cases they fall in love with ladies whom they were delegated to injure, and in both cases they are eventually saved by the pleadings of these same ladies. It is perfectly evident that if Mr. Stanley Weyman had not written *Under the Red Robe*, *The Little Huguenot* would never have appeared. And Mr. Pemberton has no improvements which excuse his borrowing.

¶Mr. Otis Skinner has recently appeared in a play entitled *Villon, the Vagabond*, to the fine edification of the multitude and to the especial delight of a few whose esoteric learning was perhaps greater than their general information. In satisfying both of these demands, Mr. Skinner and his play and his company did no small thing. In fact, Mr. Skinner proved himself easily our first romantic actor: his performance showed first of all intellectuality (an uncommon quality on our stage), he was appreciative of the character he had to play, and while his Villon was by no means a picture of the

Digitized by Google

real Villon, it was as near it as dramatic limitations and nineteenth-century sensitiveness would permit. Mr. Skinner played the part with a rollicking, devil-may-care manner, touched here and there with feeling and pathos and even delicacy,—so that he was thoroughly satisfactory. One looks and longs for more such work, and in spite of the "Globe Trotters" and "Silver Linings," the "Masqueraders" and "Country Sports" one is for the moment hopeful.

¶To the sapping of all intelligence in the reader Dr. A. Conan Doyle has written *The Stark-Munro Letters*. Though name and form suggest a novel, it is not a story, because it is too much a tract on liberal theology; it is not a tract on liberal theology, because it is too much the thoughts of an University Extension pupil possessing a bare smattering of scientific jargon; it is not this latter, because it is a welter of everything else, and in short it is ingeniously abortive in almost every possible direction, and withal inhumanely dull.

It purports to record in letters the career of Stark Munro, a young physician in the English country. This person has never passed the stage of childish wonder at his own reasoning powers, and is sodden in thought neither quickening nor new. Puppet-wise he mouths forth the author's stray ideas; and the breath of life is not in him.

From time to time another puppet appears and even threatens to become alive. This is Cullingworth, a bristly impossible figure of a doctor with many of the trappings of picturesque grotesqueness. With his appearance a story feebly tries to lift its head. There are futile notes of mystery, inconsequential and slovenly, ragged ends in the patch-work of the volume. The author fears Cullingworth, however, and hustles him away so soon as he threatens to become entertaining.

The Stark Munro, meanwhile, scribbles through some hundreds of pages to the goal of a pale and anæmic love

Digitized by Google

affair and a marriage. Then as a sop to the reader, and partly because the book is already 385 pages long, Dr. Doyle brutally puts the twain in a second-class compartment and smashes them in a railway accident; this by far the most robust and satisfying incident in the volume.

¶Long ago it was predicted that the west would "make culture hum" when it had once attended to the details of its material establishment. The prediction has been verified, and there is a vivacity of intellectual life to be surpassed nowhere. There have been, however, curious and dangerous developements. . . . . .

After the period when nothing was written west of the Alleghanies came a time which, for simplicity's sake, may be personified by Bret Harte, when the Pacific coast had a living literature, to the greater glory of which the Mississippi Valley remained dumb. The literature was above all local, picturesque; and we valued it as such, challenging competition with the work of any of the story tellers. . . . . .

Then with the stirrings of the Mississippi Valley—those "blind movements of a young giant" of which we have heard so much—came a new and strange doctrine of local color, "To be indigenous is to be artistic." . . . . .

The West had assumed that material and spiritual growth formed a species of monster possessing two heads and but one stomach. It continued to nourish the material head only, in the calm faith that meanwhile the spiritual was waxing strong and hearty, and the belief that as railroads descended on the stock-yards, so would the divine afflatus descend on the poets of the land. And it is not to be denied that in all this tumult and chaos of self-sufficiency men and women here and there wrote with sincere aims and artist's skill.

Had they, and they alone, been appreciated all would have gone well. But alas, the moment was arrived to "make culture hum," and these unfortunate artists, along with a

Digitized by Google

crowd of worthless nonentities, were enshrined as new gods in a new temple. Local celebrities are now exhibited at fortnightly bench-shows held under the fostering auspices of Woman's Clubs. There hymns of praise are chanted to the happy native city, a piping chorus of chicks in honor of their mother-incubator. "Behold" cries the now frenzied 'young giant,' "these are my children! And what can you show to compare? To produce literature may be something; to produce Louisville, Des Moines, or Chicago literature is infinitely more."

Maliciously speaking, in view of the difficulty of the achievement, this may be perfectly true. The value of the result is another thing. Of course literature is literature whether produced in the crush of London or the loneliness of the Illinois prairie. But there are things which would not be literature, had they been produced within the gates of Paradise.

The west is not satisfied with much real appreciation. It is as nothing that Mr. Henry Fuller's delicate artistry, Miss Alice French's broad sympathies, and Mr. Hamlin Garland's dramatic vigor are everywhere acknowledged; unless each godlet of the myriad local Mounts of Olympus has abundant worshippers at his shrine.

If the critic dares to question the merit of this occidental work, he is confounded by the shibboleths of realism and scientific criticism. "This is local, it was written on the spot, it represents the West, of course it is good."

It is very like the old joke about things being "hand painted in oils;" The best paintings are indisputably done by hand, but so are some of the worst. The best literature is, I suppose, always the product of its environment, and so inevitable. But much of the worst is extremely local, and rural sketches are not always best when done by the hand that guides the plough.

Digitized by Google

I recently gave your malt extract to
A Child . . .
on which I had tried almost everything without any benefit. The child was very anæmic, and was
Run Down
to almost a skeleton, but after taking
..Pabst...
Malt Extract
The "Best" Tonic
for a week it began to improve rapidly, and is today as round and plump as a child can be. I then tried it on
A Lady . . .
who had had typhoid fever and whose
Convalescence
was very slow. She could gain no
Strength
until she took The "Best" Tonic, when the result was
Really Marvelous
DR. P. O. WARNER,
Sand Beach, Mich.
PABST
MILWAUKEE
TRADE MARK
THE HISTORY OF BREWING BEGINS WITH EGYPT

Digitized by Google

WHITE STAR LINE United States and Royal Mail Steamers, sailing from NEW YORK AND LIVERPOOL every Wednesday, calling at Queenstown to land and embark passengers and mails.

MAJESTIC, 10,000 Tons. 582 Feet. 5 Days, 18 Hours, 8 Minutes.
TEUTONIC, 582 Feet. 10,000 Tons. 5 Days, 16 hours, 31 Minutes.
BRITANNIC, 7 Days, 6 Hours, 32 Minutes.
GERMANIC, 6 Days, 22 Hours.
ADRIATIC, 7 Days, 21 Hours.

For plans of Steamers, rates of passage, or any further information, apply to the Company's offices.

H. MAITLAND KERSEY, Gen'l Agt., 29 Broadway, N. Y.
N. ANDERSON, Gen'l W'n Agt., 244 S. Clark St., Chicago, Ill.
Under Grand Pacific Hotel.

THE Publishers of The CHAP-BOOK announce that by arrangement with Messrs. Dodd, Mead & Company, publishers of THE BOOKMAN, they can offer THE BOOKMAN and The CHAP BOOK together for one year, at $2.00.

THE CHAP-BOOK $1.00 THE BOOKMAN $1.50

The Number **6** *New Model*

Remington Standard Typewriter

Contains Everything that is Latest and Best in

WELL-TESTED IMPROVEMENTS

Wyckoff, Seamans & Benedict,

327 Broadway NEW YORK 169 La Salle St. CHICAGO

Digitized by Google

A LIST OF SOME FRENCH POSTERS

TO BE HAD OF

STONE & KIMBALL

CHICAGO

1	Aman-Jean, Rose Croix	$1 00
2	Anquetin, Le Rire	1 25
3	" Marguerite Dufay	1 50
4	Baylac, Miss Mabel Love	50
5	" Electricine	75
6	" Grand Manege Central	1 50
7	Bac, Yvette Guilbert	75
8	Boutet, Almanach	1 50
9	" Salon des Cent	2 00
10	Barni, Bazar de l' Hotel de Ville	50
11	Casals, Salon des Cent	1 00
12	Charbonnier, Salon des Cent	1 00
13	Cheret, Palais de Glace, large	2 00
13a	" " " medium	1 50
14	" " " small, old style	1 00
15	" " " " new "	1 50
16	" Carnaval, 1894	1 25
17	" Pantomimes Lumineuses	1 50
18	" Tour Eiffel	1 50
19	" L'Auréole	1 50
20	" Moulin Rouge, (Woman on Donkey)	1 75
20a	" " " "	1 00
21	" Pastilles Géraudel, small	75
22	" " " large	1 50
23	" Purgatif Géraudel	1 00
24	" Fete de Charité	1 25
25	" Olympia	1 50
26	" Elysée-Montmartre	75
27	" Eldorado	1 00
28	" Bonnard-Bidault	50
29	" Jardin de Paris	75
29a	" " " small	75
30	" Mme. Sans Gene	1 00
31	" Coulisses de l'Opera (Musée Grevin)	5 00
32	" Nouveau Théatre	1 50
33	" Alcasar d'Eté	2 00
34	" Exposition Ribot	75

Digitized by Google

35 Cherret, Camille Stéfani 1 50
36 " Saxoleine, yellow 1 50
37 " " red 1 50
38 " " green 1 50
39 " " blue, large 1 75
40 " " yellow, small 1 50
40a " " red, " 1 50
41 " L'Hiver a Nice 6 00
42 " Le Théatrophone 6 00
43 " Rabelais 6 00
44 " Eau des Sirénes 6 00
45 " Bagneres de Luchon 6 00
46 " La Juive au Théatre Trompette 6 00
47 " Grand Théatre de l' Exposition 7 50
48 " Cacao Lhara 3 00
49 " Apéritif Mugnier 3 00
50 " Lydia 1 75
51 " Quinquina Bubonnet 1 50
52 " Le Gomme 2 50
53 " Le Louvre, 1891 ..... 2 25
54 " Arc en Ciel 2 00
55 " Papier Job 6 00
56 " Cosmidor 1 00
57 " Le Miroir 75
58 " L'Argent 2 50
59 " Danseuses Javonaises 1 50
60 " Noir St. Blanc, (rare) 1 50
61 " Vine Mariani 75
62 " Fleur de Lotus 1 75
63 Chonbrac, Concert de la Cigale 75
64 " Pneu-Boston 75
65 " Jane Dhenin 40
66 " Petit Casino 75
67 " Orient-Express 75
68 " Casson du Sucre 60
69 Clouet, Paysanne a Bicyclette 1 00
70 Elzingre, Cabourg 1 25
71 de Feure Paris, Almanach 1 00
72 " " Le Diablotin 1 50
73 " " Waya 3 00
74 " " Le Loie Fuller 1 25
75 " " Palais Indien 1 50
75a " " Salon des Cent 1 00

Digitized by Google

76	Forain, Salon du Cycle	1 ⓒ
77	" Exposition des Arts de la Femme	1 ⓒ
78	Galice, Fete des Fleurs	1 ⓒ
79	Gerbault, Chocolat Charpentier	1 ⓒ
80	Grasset, Salon des Cent	5 ⓒ
81	" Encre Marquet	1 ⓒ
82	" Odéon	1 ⓒ
83	" Jeanne d'Arc	ⓒ
84	" Place Clichy	ⓒ
85	" Chocolat Mexicain	ⓒ
86	" Art Décoratif a Londres	2 ⓒ
87	" Chemins de Fer du Sud	3 ⓒ
88	" Napoleon	1 ⓒ
89	" Librairie Romantique	6 ⓒ
90	" Histoire de France	3 ⓒ
91	" Bougie Fouracir	3 ⓒ
92	" Exposition de Madrid	5 ⓒ
93	" Capitales du Monde	2 ⓒ
94	" Walkyrie	1 ⓒ
95	" Fetes de Paris	3 ⓒ
96	" Cavalier Miserey	4 ⓒ
97	Gray, Cirque d'Eté	ⓒ
98	" La Mouche d'Or	ⓒ
99	Guillaume, Champagne Mousseux	1 ⓒ
100	" Duclerc aux Ambassadeurs	1 ⓒ
101	" Cycles Peugeot	1 ⓒ
102	" North Pole Skating Rink	2 ⓒ
103	Guydo, Eden Casino, Trouville	ⓒ
104	Ibels, L'Escarmouche	1 ⓒ
105	" Salon des Cent	1 ⓒ
106	" Mevisto a l'Horloge	2 ⓒ
107	" Irene Henri	ⓒ
108	Jossot, Salon des Cent	1 ⓒ
109	Lautrec, Le Divan Japonais	1 ⓒ
110	" Confetti	1 ⓒ
111	" Reine de Joie	3 ⓒ
112	" Babylone d'Allemagne	2 ⓒ
113	" Au Pied de l'Echafaud (Le Matin)	1 ⓒ
114	" Bruant, back view, small	ⓒ
115	" Bruant dans son Cabaret	3 ⓒ
116	" Bruant aux Ambassadeurs	2 ⓒ
117	" Bruant a l'Eldorado	1 ⓒ
118	" Jane Avril	1 ⓒ

Digitized by Google

119	Lautrec, Caudieux	1 75
120	" Le Pendu	7 00
121	" May Belfort	1 80
122	Lebegue, Salon des Cent	75
123	Lefevre, Bague-Soleil	75
124	Lucas, Journal	75
125	Lunel, Cycle Rouxel et Dubois	1 25
126	" Salon de Trouville	1 50
127	Métivet, Eugenie Buffet aux Ambassadeurs	2 50
128	" Les Joyeuses Commères	1 50
129	Meunier, L'Excellent	75
130	" Lox	75
131	" Jardin de Paris	1 00
132	" Bal de l'Opera	1 00
133	" Bullier	1 50
134	de Monvel, La Petite Poucette	75
135	" Dentifrice du Dr. Pierre	1 25
136	Moreau-Nelaton, Arts de la Femme	1 00
137	Noury, Arnoult's Posters	75
138	" Salon des Cent	1 25
139	Pal, Memorial de Ste. Helene	1 50
140	" Fanny	1 80
141	" Casino de Paris	1 50
142	" Loie Fuller	1 50
142a	" Cabourg	1 50
143	Proust, Exposition Goeneuttee	60
144	Ranft, Salon des Cent	1 00
145	Rebbe, Eclatante	1 00
146	Recher, Salon des Cent	1 00
147	Roullet, Salon des Cent	1 00
148	Trianon, Demoiselles du XXe Siecle	75
149	Steinlen, Lait Stérlisé	1 00
150	" Mellin's Food (Bella)	1 50
151	" Yvette Guilbert aux Ambassadeurs	2 00
152	" Exposition a la Bodiniere	75
153	Willette, Exposition Internationale	1 25
154	" Fete Montmartre	75
155	" Revue Déshabillé	75
156	" L'Enfant Prodigue	2 00

Sent postpaid on receipt of price.

In ordering please give numbers and names of the posters desired.

STONE & KIMBALL, CAXTON BUILDING, CHICAGO

Digitized by Google

The Bibelot

THE BIBELOT for 1895, complete in the original wrappers, uncut, is now supplied on full paid subscriptions only, at 75 cents net.

BACK NUMBERS are 10 cents each, subject to further advance as the edition decreases.

ON completion of Volume I. in December the price will be $1.00 net in wrappers, and $1.50 net in covers. INVARIABLY POSTPAID.

COVERS for Volume I. ready in November. These will be in old style boards, in keeping with the artistic make-up of THE BIBELOT, and are supplied at 50 cents, postpaid. *End-papers and Title-page are included*, whereby the local binder can case up the volume at about the cost of postage were it, as usual, returned to the publisher for binding.

NUMBERS ISSUED:

I. Lyrics from William Blake.
II. Ballades from François Villon.
III. Mediæval Latin Students' Songs.
IV. A Discourse of Marcus Aurelius.
V. Fragments from Sappho.
VI. Sonnets on English Dramatic Poets.
VII. The Pathos of the Rose in Poetry.
VIII. Lyrics from James Thomson (B. V.)
IX. Hand and Soul: D. G. Rossetti.
X. A Book of Airs from Dr. Thomas Campion (October).

Mr. Mosher's new descriptive LIST OF BOOKS ISSUED IN LIMITED EDITIONS, a choice little affair, gotten up in unique format, narrow 8vo, 32pp., is now ready; and for a 2-cent stamp will be mailed to any address.

THOMAS A. MOSHER
PORTLAND, MAINE

Digitized by Google

Charles Scribner's Sons' New Books

A BACHELOR'S CHRISTMAS

And Other Stories. By ROBERT GRANT. Illustrated by C. D. Gibson, Irving R. Wiles, A. B. Wenzell, and C. Carleton. 12mo, $1.50.

Six of the best short stories that Mr. Grant ever wrote are contained in this new volume. They are marked by a very manly kind of sentiment, while two of the stories have an exceptional interest as viewing the matrimonial question from a new and original point of view. The volume is handsomely illustrated and bound, and forms a most attractive holiday book.

COLLEGE GIRLS

By ABBE CARTER GOODLOE. With 11 full-page illustrations by C. D. Gibson. 12mo, $1.25.

Miss Goodloe's stories depict the modern College girl "up-to-date," as her brother would say. They are filled with touches of humour without a hint of caricature. The girls are bright girls and, moreover, they are womanly, tender and sympathetic when the occasion demands it. The stories are written with literary skill, and cover a wide range of characters.

THE ADVENTURES OF CAPTAIN HORN

By FRANK R. STOCKTON. 12mo, $1.50.

"Readers will find a feast, both intellectual and emotional, within its fascinating pages. Mr. Stockton has touched the high-water mark of romantic fiction and has shown his power to grasp the magic of Defoe and Stevenson."—London Speaker.

PRINCETON STORIES

By JESSE LYNCH WILLIAMS. 16mo, $1.00.

"They are the best sketches of American College life that have appeared."—Boston Beacon.

SUPPRESSED CHAPTERS

And Other Bookishness. By ROBERT BRIDGES. 12mo, $1.25.

"Able and agreeable sketches and essays, all compact, instructive, discerning and entertaining."—N. Y. Sun.

Charles Scribner's Sons, 153-157 Fifth Ave., N. Y.

Digitized by Google

"Chips," "Lark," "Philistine," all one year for $1.50. Specimens 5 cents. 300,000 back-number magazines.
American Magazine Exchange, St. Louis, Mo.

THE GLOBE NATIONAL BANK. Capital stock, $1,000,000. Chicago. Melville E. Stone, President; E. H. Pearson, Vice-Pres.; D. A. Moulton, 2d Vice-President; C. C. Swinborne, Asst. Cashier.

Do you keep a DOG?

SEND FOR
PAMPHLET (Gratis)
On DISEASES, Etc.
TO SPRATTS PATENT (A. M.) LTD
241 E. 56th St., New York.

A. H. Andrews & Co, Chicago.

Typewriter Desk, Andrews Metal Chairs, woven wire seat and back that adjusts to any position. Indestructible and cheap, only $6.00. Office Desks, $15. up

STERLING BICYCLES

Are ridden by fastidious folks, because they are

"BUILT LIKE A WATCH"

Particular attention given to the minutest details. The highest priced and highest grade wheels made.

Write for '95 calendar

Sterling Cycle Works
CHICAGO

Digitized by Google

AMERICAN POSTERS. STONE & KIMBALL CHICAGO

Chap-Book Posters by Will H. Bradley

No. I. The Twins - - - - - $1.00
No. II. The Blue Lady - - - - - 50 cents
No. III. The Poet and His Lady - - - 50 cents
No. IV. May - - - - - - 50 cents
When Hearts Are Trumps, by Will H. Bradley - 50 cents
The Green Tree Library, by Henry McCarter - 50 cents
Two Women and a Fool, by C. D. Gibson - $1.00

LINEN TYPE WRITING PAPERS

Made of selected linen rags, Plate finished, insuring perfect copies. For manifolding unequalled. To Railway and Insurance Companies, Manufacturers, Merchants, and Bankers, we recommend this brand.

☞ ASK FOR OUR PAPERS

FAIRFIELD PAPER COMPANY,

Makers of Bonds, Ledgers, and Linen Papers

Mills at FAIRFIELD, MASS.

☞ NEARLY 60,000 SOLD ! ☜

A good enough testimonial for shrewd buyers.
We furnish you standard goods at reasonable prices.
We guarantee legitimate values.
We sell you goods worthy the name PIANO.
We can interest you in a choice selection.

PEASE PIANO COMPANY,

316-322 W. 43rd St., New York.
248 Wabash Avenue, Chicago.

NEW ENGLAND PIANOS

The favorite Instruments of the Great American Public

Held in highest esteem by Professional and Amateur Musicians

Construction right. Prices right. Terms made right.

NEW ENGLAND PIANO CO.

262-264 Wabash Ave. Chicago.

BOSTON 200 Fremont St. NEW YORK 98 Fifth Ave. SAN FRANCISCO 26-28-30 O'Farrell St

Digitized by Google

"A Good Story Will Bear Repeating."

RIDE A MONARCH
RIDE A MONARCH

Indisputably the Speediest, Strongest, Handsomest and Best Bicycle

Sold Everywhere at

$85 and $100

And Worth Every Cent

MONARCH CYCLE M'F'G. CO.

{Retail Salesroom, 280 Wabash Ave.
{BLISS & LUMSDEN, Managers.

Factory, Lake, Halsted and Fulton Sts.

Digitized by Google

DAYTON BICYCLE

MODEL 1896

LARGE TUBING WILL BE THE THING NEXT YEAR.

Our line of wheels are all made of 1¼-inch tubing in main frame. Ladies' and gents' models now ready for immediate delivery. Strictly high grade.

Agents Wanted in Unoccupied Territory

Davis Sewing Machine Co., Manufacturers

403 WABASH AVENUE, Bet. Congress and Harrison

MC MC MC

A
Bouquet
of
Violets

VIOLETTE des INDES

PERFUME

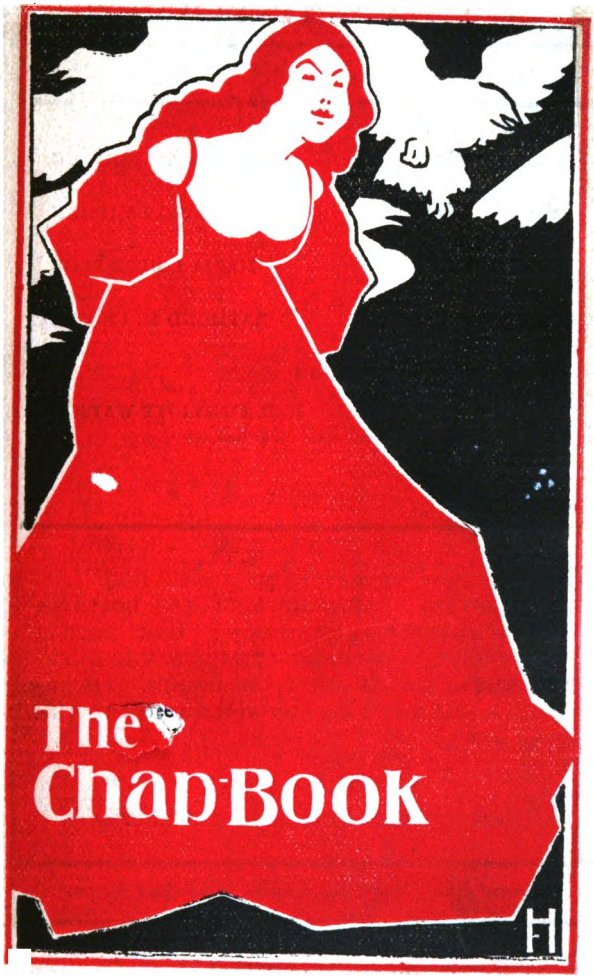
JAS. S. KIRK & CO., U. S. A.

IMPORTERS

Sample bottle mailed post prepaid upon receipt of 10 cents.

Digitized by Google

Apr 1/95 A
P 3391



Digitized by Google

THE CHAP-BOOK

CONTENTS FOR NOVEMBER 1, 1895

COVER DESIGN — FRANK HAZENPLUG

WIND AND WORLD — ARCHIBALD LAMPMAN

"BOSS" — MARIA LOUISE POOL

DRAWING — RAYMOND M. CROSBY

OF A MEETING AT FULHAM — H. B. MARRIOTT WATSON

NOTES

THE CHAP-BOOK

SEMI-MONTHLY. SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR A YEAR. FOREIGN SUBSCRIPTION: ONE DOLLAR TWENTY-FIVE. THE TRADE SUPPLIED BY THE AMERICAN NEWS COMPANY AND ITS BRANCHES. ADVERTISING RATES TO BE HAD ON APPLICATION TO THE PUBLISHERS,

STONE & KIMBALL

THE CAXTON BUILDING: CHICAGO.

Entered at the Chicago Post Office as Second Class Matter.

HARVARD UNIVERSITY LIBRARY DEC 28 1944

Ingraham Fund

Digitized by Google

TO POSTER COLLECTORS

MR. JOSEPH LINDON SMITH, the decorator of the Venetian Lobby in the Boston Public Library, has done a poster of exceptional beauty for The Handbook of the Library. In a window cut in a wall of Sienna marble, a little boy sits reading a big book. Beyond is a balustrade, on which is set an earthen pot, like those in the Interior court, containing a small bay tree. In the distance is an Italian landscape of warm, vivid color. The whole is in character with the spirit of the Italian Renaissance, from which the Public Library is legitimately descended.

For the benefit of Poster Collectors a special edition of fifty copies has been printed on Japan paper, of which thirty-five are for sale. Copies will be sent, securely rolled, on receipt of price, $2.50. Curtis and Company, 6 Beacon St., Boston, Mass.

The posters on ordinary paper are 50 cents each.

AMERICAN POSTERS	STONE & KIMBALL CHICAGO
Chap-Book Posters	
The Twins, by Will H. Bradley (very rare),	$1.00
The Blue Lady, " "	.50
The Poet and His Lady, by Will H. Bradley,	.50
May, " "	.50
The Pipes, " "	.50
Pegasus, " "	.50
The Red Lady, by Frank Hazenplug,	.50
When Hearts Are Trumps, by Will H. Bradley	.50
The Green Tree Library, by Henry McCarter	.50
Two Women and a Fool, by C. D. Gibson	1.00

THE Publishers of The CHAP-BOOK announce that by arrangement with Messrs. Dodd, Mead & Company, publishers of THE BOOKMAN, they can offer THE BOOKMAN and The CHAP-BOOK together for one year, at $2.00.

THE CHAP-BOOK	THE BOOKMAN
$1.00	$1.50

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

NOW READY

THE CARNATION SERIES

A collection of small 16mo books, bound in cloth, with a conventionalized carnation design. Price, $1.00 each.

The Gypsy Christ and Other Tales

By William Sharp.

Stories, as might be expected, of power and vivid coloring. Remarkable for variety of subject.

The Gods Give My Donkey Wings

By Angus Evan Abbott.

A whimsical story of a packman in Arcadia, written in a style likely to win for the book reputation with all lovers of real literature.

The Sister of a Saint and Other Stories

By Grace Ellery Channing.

The stories are mostly of life among the poor in Italy. It is, however, the beauty and pathos of this Italian life, rather than its squalor and degradation, which has appealed to the author.

The Sin-Eater and Other Stories

By Fiona Macleod, author of "Pharais."

The author is a native of the Hebrides, and her writings have a touch of Northern, Ossianic mysticism which is a new note in modern English letters.

Black Spirits and White

A book of ghost stories. By Ralph Adams Cram.

Ghost stories are perhaps the most difficult things to do now-a-days and the very daring of the attempt seems a promise of success.

(OTHER VOLUMES TO FOLLOW.)

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

NOW READY

VAILIMA LETTERS

Being Correspondence Addressed

BY

ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON

TO

SIDNEY COLVIN

November, 1890 - October, 1894

With an etching by WILLIAM STRANG. 2 volumes. 16mo. Bound in crushed buckram, $2.25.

"They constitute a remarkable piece of autobiography, especially relating to Stevenson's books, his literary plans, his methods of work, his opinions of his own writings—all discussed with great frankness and a natural charm of style that will surely make these letters classical."—*McClure's Magazine.*

Digitized by Google

STEINWAY PIANOS . . .

STEINWAY HALL

No fact is more firmly established in the Public Mind than this:

STEINWAY PIANOS

Have been, are now and always will continue to be

THE BEST

Buyers, and other interested parties, should not fail to visit our warerooms. No more elegant display of Pianos elsewhere to be found.

Lyon, Potter & Co.

STEINWAY HALL 17, 19, 21 Van Buren St.

Digitized by Google

WIND AND WORLD

THE wind is roaring in the trees
On the dark hillside,
And down in the valley, farther still,
It is blowing bleak and wide.

The voice of a spirit, formless and vast,
It cometh to mine ear.
What is it the wind would be saying to me?
I would I could plainly hear.

Out of the East and the North and the West
It baffles the oak and pine,
The haunting cry of a wingèd beast,
Half bestial, half divine.

The long day sings with a thousand cries,
And the night is all astray.
The old world passes with torch and shroud,
And I talk to my soul and pray

ARCHIBALD LAMPMAN.

"BOSS"

A ROUGH brown dog sat at the very edge of the tumble-down breakwater. He was looking steadily seaward. He was evidently old, and he was scarred by many fights, but his sunken mouth, from which he had lost many teeth, showed that he would not fight again, victoriously.

He was gaunt from a life time of insufficient food, but yet he had the air of a dog who is loved.

Copyright 1895 by STONE & KIMBALL.

Digitized by Google

Sometimes he turned from his gaze at the sea and glanced behind him at a child who was sitting in a wheelbarrow a few feet away. Everytime he glanced thus he slightly wagged his stump of a tail, and the child smiled, or she said in a soft voice,

"Good Boss!"

and then Boss wagged harder; but he could not give much attention to his companion for his whole heart was with that bent old woman who was up to her waist in the water by the outermost ledge. It was there that the Irish moss grew, and at low tide the woman could gather it. She thrust her arm down to the shoulder each time for her handful of moss. She was wet, sodden wet, save for a small place across her back.

She had a man's straw hat fastened by a small rope tightly under her chin. Her face looked a hundred years old, it was in truth seventy—old, seamed and leathery; and it was a face you loved to look at.

Every few moments she raised her head and put her dripping hand up over her eyes as she turned toward the land; she was at first dazzled by the glare of the water. When she looked up thus the little girl in the wheelbarrow always waved her hat; then a dim, beautiful smile would come in the faded eyes.

"It 's jest a doin' of her lots of good," she would say aloud, "I 'm awful glad I wheeled her down. I wish now I 'd brought her down oftener this summer."

Twice as she looked shoreward, she called out shrilly:

"Boss, you take care of her; won't you Boss?"

Then Boss pricked up his ears and shook his tail, and the girl laughed and said she guessed she 'n' Boss could git along first-rate.

"We 're use't to it, ain't we, Boss?"

When she said this the dog got up, came to her side, gave

Digitized by Google

her a swift lick across the cheek, then hurried back and sat down on the edge of the planks again.

Once the woman out in the water slipped and fell splashing, and Boss jumped up, whining in a piteous quaver, and would not be comforted even when the child said soothingly,

"Never mind old fellow!"

But when the woman floundered to her feet again and cried "all right!" the dog sat down. Still he frequently gave a little whine under his breath. He was thinking that this was the first summer when he had not gone out mossing with his dearest friend, and he could not understand why he was so stiff and clumsy, that he was unable to run over the slippery rocks and keep close to her, nosing the moss she picked up, poking over lobsters and crabs, and seeing that nothing happened to her. Something was the matter with his legs, and with the whole of him, somehow, and he could not get over the rocks. Was it the same thing that kept him from gnawing bones? And he liked them just as well as ever He noticed that the young dog who lived down the road could crack bones without any trouble. It was all very mysterious.

When he lay in the sun near where the moss was drying, dozing and snapping at the flies, he often looked as if he were thinking of all these things.

And what did the girl's grandmother mean only yesterday when she had stroked his head and said:

"Poor old Boss! You're gittin' old, jes's I be. 'T won't be no kind of a place round this house 'th out Boss." He had nuzzled his head under her hand when she had spoken thus, but he did n't understand.

How pleasant this bright day was with its sunny, gentle east wind—a wind that brought sweet, salt smells from the ocean.

Digitized by Google

The child sniffed the bracing odor and stretched out her hands, smiling happily.

To be sure she could not walk, but granny often wheeled her to the breakwater where she could see the moss gathered.

It was a low course of tides, and now the water had gone far out so that one could get to one of the ledges where the moss grew.

Granny had no boat as most of the mossers had—there were some boats now farther along, and little Molly could see the men put their long handled ropes down and draw them up full. She knew that those men made more money than her grandmother, but then, she did n't know much about money. Some of the neighbors often said that they themselves could n't afford to keep a dog. When they said this granny shut her lips tight, and the first chance she had she would stroke the dog's head.

"I guess they don't know much about a dog," she told Molly, "'n' I guess 's long 's we 've got anything to eat, Boss 'll have some of it; eh, old feller?"

Molly sank back on her pillow in the barrow. She amused herself by almost closing her eyes so that the sea seemed to come up nearer, and crimple in sparks of fire. Then she would open her lids wide, and the great stretch of water would flash blindingly on her vision. She played at this for a long time; and always in front of her was the dog; she had grown up in the conviction that all was well if he was near.

Soon everything grew deliciously dim and then clear, and the salt smell was sweeter, and she was walking over the hard sand as straight as anybody, holding her head up strongly. She did not know she was asleep. It was real to her that she was walking.

Suddenly she sat upright in her wheelbarrow, clutching the sides of it. Boss was not there. Had he barked? Or

Digitized by Google

had some one called? She looked off to the ledge. She saw Boss leaping frantically over the weedy rocks. He went as if he were a young dog—he went like a creature possessed. He seemed not to leap, but to fly from one rock to another, over the still, green pools.

Molly could only see the dog, and beyond him, shining water. Where was granny?

The child tried to scream, but she felt as if in a nightmare, and could not make a sound.

Oh! there was something down between the rocks on the far side of the ledge. It was there that Boss was going. And there was the mosser in his boat, putting his rake down just as he had been doing when the child had gone to sleep. For an instant she thought she was dreaming. But Boss was gone and—yes—there *was* something among the rocks—it was granny's hat sticking up; and it did not move.

Molly tried again to scream, and it was as if her heart would break in the trying. Her voice was only a hoarse kind of a whisper.

But there! Boss had reached his friend. He tried to pull her out. He could not. Between his attempts he barked, he howled; nay, he screamed. Was his heart breaking also?

At last the mosser out there held his rope just above the water and gazed towards the shore, listening. The wind was off the sea and sounds from the land did not come clearly.

The man saw little Molly Towne on the breakwater. Had she cried out? And was that the Towne dog carrying on so on the rocks?

Boss was down by the still figure that was lying in the shallow pool. He was struggling with it, making frantic efforts to pull it from the water.

Outlined on the breakwater, against the dazzle of the blue

Digitized by Google

sky, the man saw Molly rise up in her barrow as if she would walk, and then fall back again.

"Good God!" he cried. He dropped the rope into the water, caught up his oars and rowed to the ledge. All the time he rowed he saw old Mrs. Towne's motionless form lying there, and the dog trying to help her.

As he stepped out of his boat and began slipping and jumping over the rocks, the woman moved and raised her head. He saw her reach out her hand to the dog; he saw the dog throw himself down and lick her face eagerly.

"That you, Jim Stowell?" she asked, "I guess I've broke my leg. I slipped. I've mossed twenty year, 'n' I never slipped to speak of before."

She spoke tremblingly, but with pride. "I s'pose I fainted, or something."

"I'll git you right into the boat," said Jim Stowell briskly, "'n' take you home in no time."

Boss stood close by watching the man.

Mrs. Towne looked to the shore, saw the child, waved her hand and called cheerily, "all right!"

And Molly shook her handkerchief feebly, though she tried to shake it vigorously.

"I do hope she did n't see me fall," said the woman.

It was not easy to get her into the boat, and she winced and grew pale, but she helped all she could and made no sound.

When she was in at last, Jim took up his oars to go round to the sandy landing There stood Boss shivering on a rock. All at once he appeared older than ever; it seemed as if he could hardly stand.

"Take him, too," said his mistress.

"No, let him walk."

"I want you to take him, I tell you," almost fiercely "He's too old 'n' stiff to walk on the rocks."

Digitized by Google

"Old!" with a laugh. "You oughter seen him goin' it after you!"

The man began to row. Tears came into Mrs. Towne's eyes. Her voice was choked.

"You 've got to take him," she said, "or you need n't take me."

"Oh, if you feel like that"——Jim lifted the dog into the boat, and Boss crouched down by his friend who put her hand on him. He leaned more and more heavily on her; his eyes were fixed on her face.

She had flung up her hand again to the child.

Lying there on the wet moss at the bottom of the boat she could look, without moving, into the dog's face. He slowly put his tongue out on her fingers. He pressed yet closer

With a curiously quick movement she managed to draw him even nearer. She bent her head to his head.

"He lays too hard on ye!" said Jim, "lem me pull him away."

"Don't touch him!" she cried in a sharp voice.

The next moment she said hoarsely,

"He 's dead."

MARIA LOUISE POOL.

Digitized by Google

DRAWING BY RAYMOND M. CROSBY

Digitized by Google

OF A MEETING AT FULHAM

(Being a further Episode in the Life of Dick Ryder, otherwise Galloping Dick, sometime Gentleman of the Road.)

IT has many times fallen to my good fortune, in the exercise of my calling, to have encountered persons of high distinction, picked out for cynosures of the public gaze, and marked and predestined to fill a great part in the history of our times. There was his lordship the Earl of Shaftesbury, for one, a minister of the Cabal, and a cock of the same to boot; and I could tell, if I were minded, of my rencounter with Bloody Jeffreys and of the trick I put upon him; while, to name no other, I had a mighty queer adventure in communion with that foul toad, Titus Oates, whom I afterwards rejoiced to see crying carrots and turnips, with all London looking on. But the sally that best pleased my whimsey, and for which, as it chanced, I was the least fore-armed, was taken in more exalted company, and when I was yet green on the pad. And I here set my pen to the narrative with the more zest, that the man himself being now dead, and passed into sour disrepute, I am enabled to show him forth for what he was—a sovereign fellow, incomparable with a whole line of high-nosed Dutchmen. Maybe 'twas owing to my very rawness that the adventure took so full a flavour and developed so roundly, for, an' my wits had been a trifle brisker at the outset, and my eyes had plied smarter than my tongue, I might ha' stopped short, for sure, upon the threshold of the emprise. But, as it was, I slipped into the affair with a plunge, and for all the world like any child; and this was how it came about.

Having gotten into bad odour on the North Road, and finding the catchpolls peppered about the posting-stages, I

Digitized by Google

rode into London Town upon the seventh of May, fat as to my pockets, and distended, maybe, with a complacent satisfaction in myself. I was fair bubbling over the brim with spirits, and ready for to cock a barking iron on General Monk himself, if so be the occasion should throw me across him. But after a day or so with other roysterers, and my temper still serving, out I flung upon an excursion towards Fulham, for mere devilment, and by no means because my purse was running low. Half way to the village, and within cry of a tavern, I fell across a carriage, dancing along at a rare pace, richly caparisoned, and with outriders and all the privileges of wealth. Nothing must suit me, then, but, like a lusty young fool, to drive myself square across the way, and despatch the horses back upon their prats, setting the coachman and the post-boys yelling in a terrified hubbub. And next I popped up to the window, and thrusting my pistol forward, exacted my demands of the occupant, ere even he guessed what was afoot. He was mightily perturbed and also inordinately savage, being, as I could perceive, a nobleman of mark upon his road to some great house. To be rumpadded, there, almost within the precincts of London, and upon a night of stark moonlight, and with a score of people within call, could not have been greatly to his taste. But his fuming served him little, for I relieved him of what he had, which, to say the truth, was not very much. I cared not a doit for that, but the distemper with which he took his predicament, together with my own giddy head, set me in a roar, and there I stood in the road, watching the carriage roll away, with my hands to my hips, cackling out of mere levity. And with that, quite suddenly, a voice says, very quietly, by my side: "Faith, 't was a very neat piece of horsemanship; and I 've no wish to see a better."

You may guess that I started about sharp enough, and there in the moonlight, but his face obscured in the shadow,

Digitized by Google

was a man astride of a big Flanders mare, coolly contemplating the vanishing coach. "Who the devil may you be?" says I, very much set aback by this apparition. His gaze shifted to me slowly, and he regarded me with a silent scrutiny. I was in the full light, and he might observe every galloon and buckle upon me. But, calm as he was, I was not to be browbeat by his insolence, and so, without further ado, I jogged the nag a step nearer, and, said I, drawing my sword, "Well," I says, "an' you have observed my horsemanship with so much commendation, sink me, but you shall have the occasion to test my passados also." "Nay, nay," he says, laughing a little. "But I will take the rest of your reputation on trust, and without any test. 'T is a point with me to trespass on no man's profession."

I looked at him in suspicion, but somehow the humour of his voice assuaged me. Yet I was not going to yield upon the impulse to any current stranger that might punch a hole through me when my back was turned; and so I came still a step nearer, and "So be you are honest," said I, "let us see old Oliver on your face." There was a moment's hesitation ere he moved, but then with another gentle laugh to himself, he pulled round his mare, and backed into the moonlight, where he remained, regarding me with a catching smile. He was a man of good presence, somewhere about fifty, as I conjectured, with a big nether lip, and a swarthy face, harsh-featured, yet moulded in good-humour. I liked the fancy of him, and seeing that I was in a merry mood myself, was for hob-a-nobbing with him at once, an' he would. But ere I could speak he interposed on my observation of him.

"I trust," says he demurely, "that you will keep me no longer under old Oliver's scrutiny than may serve your need, for, to say the truth, I hold something of a traditional antipathy to the name." "Zooks!" I cried laughing,

Digitized by Google

"and so do I—a scurvy, ranting Anabaptist;—a coystril as knew nothing of good liquor and good women." "You express the feelings of my family to daintiness," he returned with a smile; "and I would that my poor father was alive to hear you." "You speak well," says I, "and there's many that would take a journey even out of Hell to spit upon old Noll's bones."

"I misdoubt," he says reflectively, "if my father had designed that precise abode for himself. But it may well be he was wrong. For my own part I find, no doubt with yourself, this present world a sufficient exercise for my thoughts—the more so that it has sometimes used me shabbily." "What calling may you follow?" I asked. "Well," says he with a sly look at me, "'t is a scarce one for pride, but, an' ye press me, I must confess that I have the repute of being a somewhat importunate beggar." "What!" says I in an amaze, "are you a wheedler?" "Ah," he said thoughtfully, "I believe even that term has been put upon me, but the word has an ugly sound, now I hear it." "But," said I, for his appearance set the lie on his statement, "you speak like a man of quality. I'll warrant you are no common canter." "True," he says suavely, "I am glad you have observed that. I endeavour to be proportionate to my breeding; for, according to the acceptance of my friends, I derive from excellent parentage, though it is obvious a man may not vouch for so much in his own person." "What then?" said I. "Well," said he, smiling, "I find my wits use me better than my birth; that is all."

"Ho! ho!" I cried for he spoke such plain modesty that I could not but give him credence. "I wager you are a man of parts, then, to fig yourself out in this spruce fashion. It serves you very well, I dare swear. And now I am come to think on it, you have the cut of a wheedler, and I doubt

Digitized by Google

not also the maw;" and I fell to laughing. But he made no remark, merely smiling very sedately; and when I was done I addressed him more confidential. "To be frank," said I, "I took you at the first, seeing that you were not in league with the old Antick, for one of the lay. But I see you are not the bantam for that. Your face and your paunch betray you?" says I. "How is that?" he asked, looking at me dubiously. "O well," says I, "you were featured and figured for an applesquire. That 's your trade," I says, "and I 'll warrant I could pin it to you an' I poked a little closer." He smiled broadly, and then, putting back his head, went off into a gentle inward laugh, very joyously. "My friend," says he, when he had come to himself, but still chuckling, "you strike home. In sooth, I had reckoned to keep the matter private, but, egad, there 's no deceiving your eyes"; and he blinked at me humorously. But meeting his gaze, I could not refrain on my part, and off I went into a peal. When I looked at him again he had took his reins in hand, but, leaning forward quickly, I seized the bridle at the mare's mouth. "Come, come," says I, with an oath, "I will have you know, wheedler or applesquire, that you are not your own master while Dick Ryder is in need of you, and since you have sought my company, by God, but you shall keep it until I choose."

A slight frown contracted his forehead, but immediately his eyes lit up with his habitual smile, and says he, "My good man," he says, "I had not presumed to quit such hospitable acquaintance, for, in truth, I am too little used to such fellowship as yours to desire to lose it hastily." "And what the Devil," I cried with austerity, for his tone was something superior, "do you with your 'good man'? I'll have you remember that I 'm any man's equal, to say nothing of a damned Cupid." "As for good man," he replied suavely, "I will not defend the adjective; and in respect of

Digitized by Google

equality—why I dare say you make a better thing of it than I." "Faith," says I, seeing he spoke so humbly, "maybe I do. But an' you take my full pockets to heart, there 's stranger things have happened than that I should put you on the road to fortune yourself. I ha' made a deal more goldfinches in a week than your kidney would gather in a twelvemonth. In a way I have ta'en a sort of liking to you."

"You are very good," he says, as humbly as ever: "I should be pleased to learn of you." "O, damme," says I, "I 'll teach you a proper trade. 'T is better than to cozen old madams of their jewels and to snip the fal-lals off young punks. Sure, that is a sorry business for a Quaker-bodied, respectable old gentleman like you."

I thought he winced ever so slightly at that; but then, sending me one of his sly and smiling glances, he remarked: "Captain Ryder, if you can teach me a profession proper to my years, I can promise you the gratitude of my friends"; and, making me a polite bow, he sat in his saddle, as though awaiting orders with docile attention. But somehow (I could not say why), the terms of his reply deranged me. There was an air about him that was new to me, and I was bewildered whether he was mocking at me or merely sitting at my feet like an ignoramous. I cast him up with as shrewd a gaze as I might, measuring him from his silver spurs to his big black wig, which he wore in the last fashion. But soon he interposed on my occupation. "Captain Ryder," he said gravely, "I am waiting instructions." I laughed a little at that, being still in my perplexity, but he threw me a glance of reproach. "I had scarce expected, Captain," says he, "of one of your acknowledged and well-merited repute to mock at honest enthusiasm, however raw. Humble as I be, I would scorn to put a slight upon any ardent heart." But I was none the more settled for this same speech, which appeared to me to have a savour of the ironic; and yet I could

Digitized by Google

pick no fault in his demeanor. For all that I was uneasy that he must be laughing at me, and so when he says more gaily, "Come, Ryder, what say you, shall we take the road?" I broke out in a blast of irritation.

"Damn you," I said. "Do you think I have no better use for my limbs than to risk 'em upon a noddy that has lived for fifty years without having gotten even a horn-book knowledge of life?" "The reproach, Ryder," says he with an appearance of consideration, "is too catholic. I know women very well, as you must admit." "And a fine field that is to grub in," I says with a sneer. "'T is very pleasant," says he impartially; and at the word, spoken very talkingly, and with such an absence of offense, my dudgeon vanished, and I broke into laughter again. "Damme," I says, "you 're the man for me, in whatever gutter you make your livelihood; and you shall drink me fair at the 'World's End' to it, or by the Almighty I 'll batoon ye."

The invitation was bluff enough in all conscience, but I suppose he accepted the spirit of it, for he replied, with a glance downward at his belly: "Indeed, it is none so monstrous, Ryder, when all's said. But I will confess that it has outstripped my ambition by several inches. Yet do my friends assure me that it is in no wise out of keeping, but rather, if I am to believe them, of quite an elegant distinction. In truth, in my own little circle I am considered for something of a beau, and 't is the fashion to aim at my precise girth." "A plague on you," says I laughing, "you round-bellied old hackney! You need rowels upon you for to keep you trotting, and a fortnight of Little-Ease would best meet your case." "I may come to that," says he placidly, "I may come to that, an' I keep such company."

It was a merry jest, and not for me to take offence at; indeed, I liked him the better for his humour; and pretty soon we were seated in the tavern to ourselves, my lace-

Digitized by Google

monger with a stiff brew of French brandy and me with a quartern of ripe ale. He pulled a sour face over his glass, for the liquor was not to his palate, but I jibed him on his dainty stomach. "Faugh!" says I, "those light-o'-loves spoil you. 'T is well enough. I know the stuff, as like as not the best brandy ever fetched out of France under His Majesty's nose. I would think shame to live so maudlin as yourself, and you with the making of a man in you!" "I must apologise," he says politely, "for my seeming discourtesy, for the feast is yours. And I have no doubt you are right as to the quality, but I fear me that my taste has been distorted by the stuff fubbed off upon me by my cousin in France." "Maybe he is in the trade?" I inquired. "O," says he smiling, "a good many hogsheads pass through his fingers in a year." "Ah!" says I with a wink, "and I misdoubt if it pays a farthing to His Majesty." "You are right," said he with a laugh. "But in truth I have no grudge against His Majesty, so be that I pay nothing." "You say well," says I, "'tis not a bad sort, Old Rowley, but a lazy chicken-spirited dog. 'T would do him good were someone to fetch him a toe in the hindparts upon occasion."

"Ah!" says he, contemplating my boots with some interest; and then, meeting my eyes: "Is he worth it?" he asked, smiling. "Damme!" says I, echoing his smile, "I don't know that he is. Let him go to the Devil in his own way." "You speak my sentiments," says he.

I called for Burgundy—some of the right supernaculum—for him, and that he drank of with a relish and intelligence, talking the while with a nimbler wit and a more persuasive air than I had ever known. But soon, what between the drink and the excitement of our talk, and my own newfound liking for the man, my tongue began to clap merrily. To say the truth, I had proposed to press him upon his name

Digitized by Google

and style, for I felt sure he came of some position, though probably lapsed in fortune; but, like the vain oaf I was, I fell to chattering more of myself than of him, lecturing him like a schoolmaster, and informing him upon the Art of Life. "Now, yours," I said, "to my thinking is a mean-spirited line of trade. To dangle at a petticoat, and be kept in leash like a monkey,—'t is manner of conduct dead in the teeth of a man of heart." "Not but what," I says, "I cannot put a proper value upon a female. Tame or wild, raven or rufous, Joan or my lady, if so be she have colour to her flesh and marrow to her bones, I 'll play the Spaniard with the best of 'em," says I. "But to stand for ever making legs against the time she loves to manifest her humour, Lord, 'tis quite another matter, and worth no man's respectability." He had listened to me very seriously, though I thought that his mouth twitched at times; and when I was done, he observed with a deprecating manner: "I fear you would put me to too rigorous a service, Captain Ryder. At my age———"

"Zounds, man," I interrupted on him, "you may be no green goose, but you 've the vitals of a man in you yet." "'T is very courteous in you so to reassure me," he returned with a bow. "But, indeed, you yourself have reminded me of my habit," and he glanced at his stomach. "Gad!" says I, "a week on the pad will melt that suet."

He rose laughing good humouredly, and with an air on him that somehow seemed to dismiss me; but I rose, too. "Faith," I says, "you are not for horseback yet. The ladies, more, are not so exigent of your company. I promise you they will not grow stale for lack of the likes of you." "Tut, tut!" he cries with acerbity, "you ride a jest to death. I like a man that plays upon more strings than one," and then, "Come Ryder, you will observe that I do not twit you of the Road." "O, damn the Road," I retorts in

Digitized by Google

a roystering way. "I am in the mind to spend the night after quite another fashion; and had you the spirit of a louse," I says, "'t would be to me of these same Ladies of the Lake you would offer to present me." At that his mouth suddenly quivered, and his eyes sparkling, he laughed faintly. "But," says he, "you should consider my profession. Where is my livelihood, should I loose you on my private liberties?" "Maybe," says I, smacking my pockets, "we can arrange that atween us." "Ah!" says he, turning grave of a sudden. "Here 's sense, and a commendable business habit." I winked at him. "Said is done," says I, and leaning forward, very facetious, dug my knuckles at his waistband.

Upon my motion, and very instantaneously, he withdrew his body out of range, and, his whole face changing, directed on me a short imperious gaze that stayed me in the act. Now I was fairly loosed by the liquor I had drunk, to say nothing of the issues of my previous bouts, and I could not conjecture to this day what inspired me with the recognition, specially in that bibulous state. But the fact was that throughout our intercourse I had had a growing uncertainty of him, and now, with that flash of his eyes, the discovery came upon me like a thunderclap, and I fell aback, dazed and disordered, with the knowledge that here was His Gracious Majesty himself that had been my companion! The revelation abashed me outright, and I stood staring on him, with all my wits aflow—the similitude of his features to the effigies I had seen of him, gathering clearer with each moment. But I suppose he referred my embarrassment to his smart rebuke, or to some drunken witlessness, for he smiled at last, and says he: "Well, shall we conclude the bargain?"

But with his speaking consideration came to me, and I jumped up, feigning an eagerness, but still very mazed.

Digitized by Google

"Damn me," I cried, "for sure, and no time will better this." But all the while my brains were busy with the discovery, and 'tween that and the horseing I had opportunity sufficient to dispose my mind. And first it appeared to me that if 't was Old Rowley for certain, it would ill become Dick Ryder to subvert the entertainment he had chosen for himself; and that for so long as he was for being interpreted as a stark Adonis, for such I would use him in conduct. Whereas, for a second deduction, seeing that he had put a subterfuge on me so far, why, damn it, 't was my privilege to put another upon him, an' I might. With which determination my thoughts came to a conclusion; and presently as we were jogging along flank to flank, I says, counterfeiting my former demeanour as near as may be: "What style do they put upon this piece, you old satyr?" I says.

If he had taken any suspicions that I had unmasked him this must have settled them, and he replied sedately: "Faith, among so many I can scarce—but yes," he says, "this must be Mistress Barbara." "Barbara," says I, smacking my lips; "an' I like her as well as her name, I 'll warrant Misstress Barbara and I should be capital company."

"Ah," says he, showing his teeth in a soft smile, "but I would have you warned that this same Barbara hath a spirit. She is particular to the point of phantasy. I have remonstrated more times than I can remember upon her whimsies, but she would aye fly out. They will bear no remedy." "As for that," I said briskly, "I like 'em best with the diabolic. A stark woman and a fist o' nails for me! 'T is a welcome diversion for a fellow of mettle."

But all this time I was casting about to nominate the wench congruous to the rumours of the Town, and then the remembrance comes to me, and I know 't was the Duchess of Cleveland as he spoke of. And if I was in any doubt before, that resolved me upon the identity of my com-

Digitized by Google

panion. But I said very little more, though screwed to the pitch of a high sensation, until we drew up before a house near by the village of Kensington. Here Old Rowley jumps to the ground. "I had forgot to tell you," says he, turning to me suavely, "that there is a disagreement 'twixt the lady and myself, and 't is odds that we shall meet a hot reception." But I only grinned, and presently, the preliminaries being arranged, we were admitted by a foot-boy, and found ourselves set in an ample room, enriched with many pleasant pictures and sumptuously ordered. "Rip me," says I, staring about the chamber, "you are a prince among wheedlers to have the freedom of this palace." "O, I do very well," he returned affably, and commands me some wine. But just as we were sipping comes me in a strapping madam, magnificently gowned, and her eyes like the lights in a black pool. "You rogue," says I to Old Rowley, "what an admirable taste you show, for sure!" "I was in hopes," says he in the same whisper, "that you would have attributed the taste to the lady. 'T is a compliment they expect." But she, then, coming forward very rapidly, started aback slightly on seeing me, and drew herself up, questioning His Majesty with her eyes. "Madam," says Old Rowley, bowing very gravely, "'t is a friend of mine, this good gentleman, to whom your name being used with all admiration, he conceived a warm desire to be presented to you—the which, as one acquainted with your catholicity, I have made bold to grant. Like myself, he stands without the Law, following an illicit calling." Her brow darkened and I could perceive from various ensigns that she owned the temper of a shrew; and, says she very coldly, and with an angry look at Old Rowley, "I am honoured, indeed, by the gentleman's admiration." And then, flinging herself into a chair, she cries petulantly, "Lard, what whimsey would you be at now?"

Digitized by Google

But Old Rowley starts as with surprise, and speaking in a pained voice: "When I tell you Madam," he says, "that Captain Ryder has kindly offered to instruct me in the delights of the King's Highway, you will see how much we should be indebted to him for the opportunity to add to our humble fortunes." But Madam shrugged her shoulders, and gave vent to a sigh of weariness—seeing which I made bold to speak up for myself.

"'T is true enough, Madam," I says, stepping a pace forward, "what this old humorist has said; but sure, he has put it so ceremonious that I scarce recognize the bargain. For 't was concluded atween us both that, if so be yourself, as was like, being out of stomach with him, should be agog for a new ligby mate, why here 's a claimant for the honour"; with which I flings my glove to the floor. Her ladyship burst out laughing very sourly, and turning to Old Rowley: "Is this true?" she asked. Now, I had thought to see him wince at my impudence, but, Lord, not he! "Why," he says, with a pretty smile, "'t is set somewhat coarsely, but——." And then, after a show of confusion: "Captain Ryder, you will perceive, would leave you every liberty of selection."

"I should be accustomed," says she scornfully, "to be subjected to your vagaries"; and stopped abruptly, seeming to reflect. Presently she looked up at me with a different face. "Captain Ryder," she says, with a smile, "you will, doubtless, pardon my seeming rudeness, but this news has fallen of the suddenest. I make no doubt but we shall be better acquainted presently." "Indeed," I replied grandly, "better acquainted is a phrase that, with your ladyship's permission, shall be invested with a private meaning." "So it shall," she says quite softly, and looking at me with enticing eyes.

Though it is not my part to brag of my person, I have

Digitized by Google

lived too long not to know the value of a smart coat and a pair of eyes, and I will confess that her ardent glances stung me to the midriff: more particularly as she next turned towards His Majesty, and with a dainty gesture of her arm, addresses me thus: "Maybe," she says, "you can persuade your friend, Captain, not to obtrude himself upon us in this unseemly fashion."

"Why," says I promptly, "now his duty is over, he may go to the Devil, for me!" and I took a step or so towards Old Rowley. He seemed a trifle disconcerted, for I reckon 't was scarce the deportment he had expected in her ladyship; but this was only for a second, and then he bowed very gravely. "I feared, Madam," he said, shaking his head, "that this would be my reception, once you were seized of a fine bird like this; and so I warned our Captain here." And then to me: "Ah, Ryder 'tis a heavy price to pay for your good offices upon the Road"; and feigned to look chapfallen.

"Maybe," says I in a huffing way, "but 't was a fair bargain, and what would you? Should a stalwart full-bodied piece like Madam here be fubbed off with a kind of Fortyguts like you! Sink me, you rate yourself too high."

"In truth," he answered seeming despondent, "You are right, I have but a poor notion of my own pretensions, and yet I will confess it has sharply vexed me to be so discountenanced."

There he sat, the rogue, leaning easily in his chair, and with a lugubrious expression on his phiz, but his eyes, as I might perceive, very demure and luminous, shooting glances under his brows at Madam Barbara. But she avoided him coldly, and turning to me murmured some fancy jape against him under her breath and went off into a giggle of satiric laughter. 'T was nothing to the point, indeed, but I slapped my thighs and feigned to roar with her, while I was

Digitized by Google

puzzling my brains to know what she was at. Old Rowley directed a quizzical look on us, and crossed his legs calmly. I make no doubt but he was diverting himself hugely, but so was I, for the matter of that, and the more so that I was resolute to turn the tables upon him. So "Look on him!" says I going off again. "A muckrate like that, as ought, from his investiture, to be a godly, sanctimonious saint—to think of him a pleader in the courts of love!" "Nay," says Madam, ironically, "you must not be too hard on him. He is as God made him." "May He make no such other!" I exclaimed. "Amen!" says she with a vicious snap of her teeth. Suddenly she bent forward to me, where I was seated near by, and put her white hand gently on my shoulder. "Captain," she whispered in a cooing voice, "I will be plain with you. This man hath outlasted my endurance, and that 's the fact. Lord, what I have stood from him would amaze ye." "You shall stand no more," says I fiercely, but wondering what mischief she was conceiving. "Indeed," she says very softly, "I am beholden to you for your offices. 'T is he himself that has brought deliverance to me." "That is so," said I grimly; "I will quit you no more."

She sighed, and lifting her eyes to mine, thinks to befool me with her blandishments. "And there is one service you shall do me," she says very low. "What is that?" I asked.

"You must know," she answers, dropping her voice still lower, "that this same fellow has upon him a precious necklet of mine, the which he hath appropriated to himself. Wrest it from him," she whispers eagerly, "wrest it from him, and let us be done with him for ever."

At once I got a notion of what lay between them, and the origin of this disagreement. The necklace, I guessed, must ha' been destined for some other lightskirts; and my

Digitized by Google

lady, being of a jealous disposition, was in the mind to capture it; while I was to catspaw—was I?—to serve her ends. O well, thinks I, here 's a new face to the adventure, at the least; and assuming a stern frown, I leapt to my feet and made for Old Rowley, where he sat, very much exercised, I daresay, upon what we were exchanging.

"Hark 'ee," says I, "Master What-be-your-name." He put his head to one side and regarded me whimsically. "If 't were not for your years I would learn you smartly to pilfer from a lady—and as it is, and to avoid delay, I will have you disgorge a certain necklace as belongs to Madam here." Old Rowley started slightly, and a frown settled on his forehead. He had not looked for this, I could see, and for a moment he sent a sharp glance at her ladyship. But she leaned back, and disregarded him. "What do you mean?" he asked somewhat sternly "O," says I mockingly, "I reckon you are aware of my meaning. He that steals from his mistress is a black thief, and you may be thankful if I do not prove that on your jacket."

He sat still, appearing to think, but manifestly perplexed. "Come, vomit," says I, and I raised my hand. "Sirrah," he begins quite fiercely, and surveys me. Then all of a sudden he changes, and producing a packet from his pocket, hands it to me with a slight bow, but gnawing his lips all the while. "I acknowledge my fault," he says. "But indeed 't was a present of mine to the lady, with a stone for every year of her life." As he spoke I was dangling the toy on my finger, and her ladyship's face, which had been gleaming with satisfaction, passed suddenly from her natural colour, and she cried out some sharp exclamation—for indeed there were nearer forty jewels in the string than thirty. But the possession of Old Rowley, together with the pat rejoinder which so put her ladyship about, tickled me so that I could scarce forbear from laughter. And, sooth to

Digitized by Google

say, as 't was the first occasion on which I had confused him, I was mightly pleased with myself; and none the less that I was to upset her ladyship still more plumply. So clapping the trinket in my pocket I went back to her. "I have it safe," says I. "Give it to me," cries she, all excitement. "Nay, nay," says I, "but you shall wear it upon our wedding night, I vow; not afore." For a moment her eyes seemed shut with fury, and then apparently upon reflection she used another voice.

"You dear villian," she says in a coaxing tone, "how you would torment me! I fear you are a tantalizing rogue." "O no," says I with a cunning look, "but 't is my usage to drive a proper bargain." "O, fie!" says she, "you misbeliever! Come, let me see an' it be truly mine." I shook my head. "Never a blink," said I, "afore that hour you wot of." Her eyebrows came down sudden. "Troth," she says with a toss of her head, "'t is not gallant to make such terms. Love hath no conditions. I am used to be trusted, Ryder, dear." And with that Old Rowley, who was seated very imperturbable, and patting a puppy-dog that was in the room, glanced up at me. "That's true enough, Ryder," he said comically, and goes on with his fondling.

"There are times for trusting," I answered her, "and there are times also for caution, but maybe this is a time for neither. I will not be hard on ye. You shall exchange this pretty plaything against a veritable number of kisses—a buss for each pearl," I says. "How dare you?" she cried imperiously. "Hoity-toity," says I, lifting my brows at her, and mimicking her voice: "No one says 'dare' to me; and 't is but to anticipate the event by an hour or so, as you will agree."

"Sir——" she began very shrill, and then she turned quickly upon Old Rowley, who, stopped over his dog, was softly chuckling to himself. "'T is you who have done this,'

Digitized by Google

she cried angrily. "'T is your device to have instructed this varlet so to insult me." He turned a whimsical face on her. "Faith, not I," he says. "'T is your own doing, Barbara. You made love to him. Sure, I have never seen a woman court a lover so warmly."

But here I broke in, counterfeiting a fury. "Varlet!" says I. "And who the Devil gave you leave to put that phrase on me? I will take no such words from no man, and from no woman, neither."

"Leave this room, fellow," she says haughtily. "Sink me, if I do," I says. "Here I have come and here I stay; and what is more, I design to taste those pretty lips on this instant"; with which I made as if to approach her. But she started away with an evil face on her; and Old Rowley sat in his seat, balancing a crown upon the spaniel's nose, and paying no heed to us. But presently her ladyship's face changed very smartly when she saw me advance, and she called to Old Rowley. "Will ye witness this?" she says, with some agitation. But he, looking up, and appearing to notice us for the first time, starts to his feet hastily. "Faith, I beg your pardon," he says, very suavely, "but I am fallen very forgetful. Sure, of course I will not be trespassing upon two such billing doves"; and marched at once for the door. But at this intimation her ladyship turned pale, and cried out for him to help her, retreating in his direction, and keeping a fearful eye on me. I was vastly entertained to see the jade's consternation, for she was well paid for the strategy she used on her royal lover. He came to a pause by the door, assuming an air of perplexity, and then when she invoked him once more, feeling, I conceive, that the jest had run far enough, he came up to me and tapped me on the arm. "Ryder," said he, pretending to whisper, but in a voice very audible, "you press her too closely. God forbid that you should fling her back on me. 'Twixt ourselves, I am

Digitized by Google

well quit of her arrant temper. But serve her more gently, and with a proper approach."

But I waved my arm impatiently at him. "Stand aside," says I, "for I will buss this recalcitrant Orinda or be damned," and I reached out my hand as if to seize her. "You ruffian, you!" she cried, stimulated back into her haughtiness by Old Rowley's intervention. "I will have you well whipped at the cart's tail. I will put my mark upon you." "Why, for that matter," said I, with a meaning laugh, "and I upon you." But she gave a little scream, and Old Rowley stood by seeming somewhat embarrassed, for it was plain what I was minded to do. But upon my venturing a further essay she stamped her foot in a frenzy. "Do you not know who I am, fool?" she cried. "I am the Duchess of Cleveland. I will learn you to use your hands on persons of quality."

"O—ho!" I says with a boisterous laugh. "'T is high company we enjoy, for sure. "Well," I says, "and I make no doubt but I am the Great Mogul, and this here will be His Gracious Majesty himself." Old Rowley, I saw, looked somewhat disconcerted, and eyeing me sharply, he says, "Come, come, Captain, do you not see you have excited her so far that she will seek refuge in any fiction?"

That turned me on him, for I was tired of her. "Who the Devil are you, to interfere between a gentleman and his miss?" I says roughly. "I will take it upon myself to teach you manners!" and with that I drew on him. He was not at all put about by this, but smiled in a soothing fashion. "No doubt," says he, looking at my weapon, "'t is the ardent spirit proper to a lover, Captain, but you will perceive you have drawn upon an unarmed man." "Well," says I, "as I may not pink you with the point, I will e'en trounce you with the flat"; and I stepped to him, iron in hand.

Digitized by Google

And now for the second time Old Rowley's face fell, and he withdrew a pace, while Madam cried out in an alarm for me to stay my hand, as I knew not what I was doing. But he, sending her a command out of his eyes, made me a pretty bow. "Captain Ryder," said he with a rare mastery of himself, "I am in the wrong, for to lack a weapon is no excuse for a gentleman of honour. But an' I may, I will remedy the want, and we may meet upon any terms you choose." "What would you?" I asked. "I will send a footboy for my weapon and a friend, to serve us," he replied. I reflected; and then: "So be it," I says, "an' you bring no bullies of your own kidney upon me." "Yourself shall see the letter, Captain," he says courteously. With which he got himself swiftly to the table, and seizing a pen, scribbled me off a note, the which he handed for my inspection. The epistle was innocent enough and contained no hint of the circumstances; and, moreover, I could ha' fastened my faith on Old Rowley, that he would not employ treachery against me. But all the same I passed the half-hour that ensued in a sweat of conjecture, as to what was to fall out. It seemed that I, maybe, must presently cross swords with His Majesty's own self, the which, as you may imagine, I was in no haste to do. But then I considered that with the introduction of his friend, the affair might dispose itself in a new way; and that it was his appearance that was to procure Old Rowley out of his predicament. And yet again, if that was so, I could not but wonder why he did not reveal himself on the moment. In fine, I could not bottom his design which, whatever it was, seemed comfortable enough to him, for he expended the time quite easily, frolicking with the dog, and conducting a casual conversation upon indifferent topics with Madam and me. To see him so urbane and unruffled, you might have supposed he was a host enlivening his guests. But Madam had obviously passed into a state

Digitized by Google

of despair, and bit her lips, and looked frightened, and once she spoke, appealing to him. "May not this farce end?" she says.

Old Rowley looked at her with a polite expression of surprise. "Farce!" quoth he, as in mild reproach: "You take lightly what may well be a tragedy for me, Barbara. I wish I could simulate your deportment"; and resumed his antics in the coolest manner.

Just upon that there comes me the footboy to the door, with the news that a gentleman was waiting upon us below; I turned to Old Rowley. "This is not to betray me?" I says very suspicious. "I give you my word, Ryder," he returned heartily, "that I will hold no communion with him, and you shall explain the situation yourself."

At that I ordered the lackey to bring up t' other, and soon there sounds a jangle of spurs in the doorway, and enters a tall fellow, very elegantly dressed. Directly his face was to me, rip me, but I could ha' cried out with chagrin, for 't was the face, as you will believe me, of no other than the cully I had rumpadded that evening. In a twinkling I had the notion of that glorious old rogue's manœuvre; but I made no exclamation, holding back as sober as a judge. The new-comer made polite devoirs to Madame Castlemane and Old Rowley, who, on his part, answering the congee with solemnity, addressed him gravely: "I am so unfortunate as to pick a quarrel with this gentleman here, who will, on his own request, explain your errand," he says looking toward me without a sign.

T' other turns on me with a little frown, for he was a staid, pompous creature, and maybe did not fancy such escapades; and then his brows contracted, and he scowled very blackly at me. "I think sir," he says stiffly, "but I have a little business with this—gentleman—that must take precedence even of yours." "Indeed!" says Old Rowley,

Digitized by Google

with an affable look of surprise; and then seating himself comfortable: "Pray do not let me interrupt you then." "Sirrah," says Gold-lace brusquely, "I see you recognize me." Now all of this time I was cudgelling of my wits to hit upon a plan of conduct. For the matter of that I should not ha' minded to try a pass with the solemn ninny on the spot; but I knew that His Majesty was seated as a spectator to the play, and that it would divert him which way soever the affair went; and I was resolved to subvert his enjoyment, an' I might. So putting on a dumb expression of bewilderment, I stared on the fellow without any intelligence. "Faith, you have me at a disadvantage," I says; "I misremember to have met you." But he had grown very choleric. "I fancy," he rejoined, grimly, "that I may spur your memory." "You will be no bum-bailiff?" I asked innocently. He flew scarlet, laying his fingers on his sword. "Let me recall you," he says sharply, "a certain encounter nigh Fulham at eight of the clock this evening, when I had the privilege of meeting with a sturdy rascal as like yourself as need be." I put up my head haughtily. "Sink me, do you insinuate 't was I?" I cried. "You have been long in taking my meaning," he says sardonically.

Here was the point for the diversion I had contrived, and so says I, suddenly changing my tones to sullenness: "You cannot prove it." "I think," he says with a laugh, "my word will serve with the Justices against a common scampsman." "You will not prosecute?" I asked in a cringing note, and Old Rowley pricked up his ears. "Troth, and I will even now have you charged and clapped in Newgate," he says angrily. "What you may do you may do," says I very surly, "but I can prove an *alibi*." "That," he says with a sneer, "you shall have the opportunity of doing in the dock." "I can bring a witness to support it, beyond

Digitized by Google

dispute," says I. "Indeed," he says ironically, "and who may that?" "Why," says I, "at eight o'clock I was in the company of no other than His Most Gracious Majesty, King Charles, the Second of that name, himself."

Even as the words were off my tongue, I looked at Old Rowley, but to my desperate chagrin he makes never a motion, and not an eyelash budges on him. 'T is true that Madam gave vent to a little cry, but his Majesty himself sat as still and little concerned as the dead.

"What is this?" cries Gold-lace, looking from me to Old Rowley in some perplexity and as though uncertain of his cue. "I fear, Captain," says Old Rowley smoothly, "that here is some mistake; for, if you will recollect, 't was I that had the privilege of your company at the hour you name." "Faith, and I made bold to recognise your Majesty," said I, but feeling something abashed. "What!" says he, opening his eyes, and then went off into laughter. "Indeed, Captain, you have honoured me very greatly. But now I come to think on it, if you supposed me so, you have used me pretty scurvily for a prince."

"Are you not the King?" says I, feeling very sheepish and somehow staggered in my confidence by his demeanor. "Why, yes," says he waggishly, "and you are the Great Mogul, as we agreed." I stood there, as you may fancy, much dumbfounded and for the moment at a loss for words, but my gold-laced friend fetched me to my senses; for says he in his turn: "Come, come, my good scoundrel. You forget that we have not discharged our business. These shifts will not serve you "

At that I turned, very savagely, for I knew very well 't was Old Rowley himself, now that the first surprise was over; only I saw no way to deliver myself, and it made me mad to consider that he had been tickled to see me befool myself for Heaven knows how long. "Damn you," says I, "an'

Digitized by Google

it be not His Majesty, why, then, I will claim a prior settlement with him, afore I deal with you." My man of quality said nothing, but glanced at the king a little startled, and he, on his part, showed a few signals of embarrassment. "Come," says I, encouraged by this success. "An' I may not cross swords with his Majesty, I may with plain Master Rowley, shall we say?" Hereupon His Majesty's eyes lit up slowly, and the smile broadening upon his face he burst out into merriment. "On my soul, Captain Ryder," says he, "I vow you would make a very good Indian emperor." "And you, Mr. Rowley," says I as quick as himself, "would become a very proper king." "Nay, Ryder," says he, subduing his laughter, but still gaily, "then I believe that you and I are the only two people in the realm that think so." But the other two, both my lady and my lord, stared upon us, for their wits, I reckon, were scarce nimble enough for the change, and they looked astounded to see us conversing as if upon a mutual understanding. Indeed, my lord seemed puzzled to determine if he knew 't was the King, and if the King were willing that he should be himself. And he stood like an owl pursing his lips, till Old Rowley turned to him.

"I fear, Danby," says he demurely, "that the rogue is right and that he will escape justice this time. You see, if he was to call upon me, I must testify to the truth." "As for the matter of my Lord Danby's purse," said I, stepping forward, "if your Majesty will recall, it was none so fat, and I misdoubt but we have expended all upon our revels. But an' I may make restitution in another way, maybe this trinket will suffice for its value"; and down I flung the necklet on the table.

My Lord Danby gaped in an amaze, and Old Rowley, lifting his eyebrows humorously, glanced upon it with a rueful air, and surveyed Madam askew. "Take it, Danby,"

Digitized by Google

says he, "and forgive the varlet." But my lord, who was regaining his composure, raised the jewel gingerly on his finger awhile, and then with a sudden assumption of gallantry, very ludicrous to witness in him: "Nay," he says, "here is no trinket for a man"; and with a bow presents it to my lady. She was hugely delighted, and looked triumphantly at Old Rowley, but he followed the gawd with a quizzical glance of dismay. "Oddsfish!" says he, "had I bent to the inevitable earlier, we should have been spared all this ado." "I would not ha' missed it for a fortune, your Majesty," says I warmly. "Ah!" he says, "I daresay not, Captain. But then you come off better than I, by my poor Danby's purse." "Your Majesty had your share," said I. "Why, so I did," he replied with a smile; and suddenly he pulls out a watch from his fob and regards it contemplatively, and, says he, very serious but inexpressibly comical: "His Excellency the French Ambassador has now been waiting for me one hour and three-quarters upon urgent business." And covering a tiny yawn he threw me a genial nod and passed out of the room.

As for me I got forth in high feather, and, mounting my nag—(it was afore Calypso's time)—rode for the "Bull's Head," mighty full of my adventures, as you will believe.

H. B. MARRIOTT WATSON.

NOTES

ROCKLAND, Maine, Oct. 3rd, 1895.

To the Editor of THE CHAP-BOOK,

Dear Sir:—

Hoping that you will not look upon me as one taking an unpardonable liberty, I write you in regard to the illustration entitled "In the Garden," which appears in THE CHAP-BOOK, bearing date of September 15.

Digitized by Google

The illustration pleased me, and not the slightest hesitation as to its proper interpretation troubled my enjoyment. Nor have I been disturbed by the assertions of those, who, unwilling to consider the subject matter treated by the artist in its entirety, insist that since the body and head of the fowl resemble the head of the elephant, the object *is* an elephant; or that as the tail is the tail of a fish, therefore the fowl is a fish.

But two friends, relying not only on a fancied resemblance, but also, and it must be admitted with some shadow of reason, advancing the title of the drawing in support of their view, maintain that the object portrayed so artistically is an orchid.

Since I have been unable to convince these two unbelievers of their error, though my own faith is strong, would it be an imposition to ask you to write me one line saying that the artist does not intend by his drawing to convey the impression of an orchid, but of a ——— ?

Very truly yours, —— ——

¶It has been my fortune so often of late to receive demands of this sort that I was hardly in a mood to consider the request, but it happened that two other letters of similar import reached me by the same post, and the writers expressed themselves with such evident sincerity of interest, and their courtesy in enclosing stamps was so spontaneously attractive, that I thought better of my first intention.

Indeed, as I go about in the world, I am asked no other question so repeatedly as "Why do you print such queer pictures?" and from the persistency with which I am assailed on this point, I may not doubt but that a certain proportion of the CHAP-BOOK public is really curious to know my reasons.

The primary explanation is a very simple one, yet it is not without an awful feeling of hesitancy that I venture to

Digitized by Google

reveal it; but were I to be quite frank, my reply would be that pictures in this broad style are the only ones which will print well on the rough CHAP-BOOK paper. It is necessary to go beyond this, however, for I fancy the ungentle are questioning the need of printing pictures at all. To this comment I reply, that since THE CHAP-BOOK aims in a measure to represent certain features of this time as, in the past centuries, the original Chap-Books suggested the spirit of their period, it is manifestly a part of my function to record artistic as well as literary movements. It is this attempted reflection of the contemporary that has led the discriminate to accuse me of being faddish.

Although sturdy constancy to an artistic theory may be admirable, there is much to be said in favor of casting oneself adrift on the waters of public opinion, of becoming an index of their movements. A true child of the age is caught in the swirl of each new eddy and feels cresting behind him the wave of each new movement. I do not claim to be, in the full meaning of the term, a prophet of the advanced, but I am that rather than the tail of the kite. This is moderate self-confidence, perhaps: yet it has made me watch with interest the productions of certain young men, and if I do not always sympathize with Mr. Beardsley's point of view, or Mr. Bradley's expression; if I do not always admire Mr. Anning Bell's performances, or see charm in Mr. Hazenplug's type of beauty, I am, nevertheless, convinced that the work is indicative of a movement, and as such it justifies itself. It is, into the bargain, to me, more than usually entertaining.

As to what Mr. Pissarro intended by his drawing "In the Garden," I am not surprised that there should have been some little confusion. It had not been my intention to refer to the matter—but since the subject has been brought up, I am forced to acknowledge that through a stupid mistake in the office the drawing was printed upside down. If my readers will take the trouble to examine the picture anew, its interpretation will doubtless be plain.

Digitized by Google

I recently gave your malt extract to
A Child . . .
on which I had tried almost everything without any benefit. The child was very anæmic, and was
Run Down
to almost a skeleton, but after taking
..Pabst...
Malt Extract
The "Best" Tonic
for 1 week it began to improve rapidly, and is today as round and plump as a child can be. I then tried it on
A Lady . . .
who had had typhoid fever and whose
Convalescence
was very slow. She could gain no
Strength
until she took The "Best" Tonic, when the result was
Really Marvelous
DR. P. O. WARNER,
Sand Beach, Mich.
PABST
MILWAUKEE
THE HISTORY OF BREWING BEGINS WITH EGYPT

300,000 back-number magazines. Club rate on subscriptions. "Chips," "Lark" and "M'lle New York" a specialty.
American Magazine Exchange, St. Louis, Mo.

THE GLOBE NATIONAL BANK. Capital stock, $1,000,000. Chicago. Melville E. Stone, President; E. H. Pearson, Vice-Pres.; D. A. Moulton, 2d Vice-President; C. C. Swinborne, Asst. Cashier.

"La Delicatesse," A "Confection in Cheese." Fancy Grocers or "La Delicatesse" Co., Herkimer, N. Y.

OLD and NEW BOOKS, AUTOGRAPHS, ENGRAVINGS, POSTERS, Bought and Sold. Address or call on JOHN A. STERNE, 20 E. ADAMS STREET, CHICAGO.

Dunlap & Co. Celebrated Hats. Styles and quality always progressive. The Dunlap Silk Umbrella.
PALMER HOUSE, CHICAGO

FOR SALE. A complete set of The Yellow Book. Vol. 1 to 6 inclusive. Clean and perfect.
A. L. WOODWARD, 93 Park Ave., Utica, N. Y.

A Bank of Violets Commended by Pierre Loti and others. Price, $1.00. Circulars free.
Clive Book Co., Box 43, Station A, Boston

Do you keep a DOG?

SEND FOR
PAMPHLET (Gratis)
On DISEASES, Etc.
TO SPRATTS PATENT (A. M.) L'TD
241 E. 56th St., New York,

LINEN TYPE WRITING PAPERS | Made of selected linen rags, Plate finished, insuring perfect copies. For manifolding unequalled. To Railway and Insurance Companies, Manufacturers, Merchants, and Bankers, we recommend this brand.

ASK FOR OUR PAPERS
FAIRFIELD PAPER COMPANY,
Makers of Bonds, Ledgers, and Linen Papers
Mills at FAIRFIELD, MASS.

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

WHEN VALMOND CAME TO PONTIAC

The Story of a Lost Napoleon. By Gilbert Parker. With a cover designed by Bruce Rogers. 16mo. $1.50.

FIFTH THOUSAND

"There is an enthusiasm about the book which is contagious."—Detroit Free Press.

"Any thing more delightful than this 'Romance of a Lost Napoleon' would be hard to find."—Denver Times.

"The plot is the most skillful that has been drawn lately in any historical novel."—Baltimore Sun.

THE GOLDEN AGE

By Kenneth Grahame. 16mo. $1.25.

"A bit of literature as sweet and distinguished as aught of the sort ever written. It is a book that may be read many times with increasing pleasure at each perusal."—Black and White.

"Nothing cleverer, nothing more original, nothing more delightful, has for many months come in the way of the reviewer."—Glasgow Herald.

THIRD THOUSAND

"Delicious little sketches of a group of children. There could be no better entertainment for an idle afternoon."—Saturday Review.

"More delightful sketches of child life have never come into our hands than those contained in this volume. He transports the reader to the golden age of childhood, and with a subtle, indescribable skill pictures child character with infinite truth and matchless charm."—Independent.

A LITTLE SISTER TO THE WILDERNESS

By Lilian Bell, author of "The Love Affairs of an Old Maid." With a cover designed by Bruce Rogers. 16mo. 267 pages. $1.25.

"The old story, but never told with such rich pathos, such rare humor, such sweet sympathy."—Rochester Herald.

FIFTH THOUSAND

"No more tender idyl was ever written than Lillian Bell's 'Little Sister to the Wilderness.' . . . It is a picture of humble life so cleverly drawn that we live in it from the first page to the last."—New York World.

"'A Little Sister to the Wilderness' is an American story of excellent quality, interesting from first page to last."—Independent.

Digitized by Google

STONE & KIMBALL'S PUBLICATIONS

Ready in October Volumes VI., VII. and VIII.

THE WORKS OF

EDGAR ALLAN POE

Edited by EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN and GEORGE EDWARD WOODBERRY. Illustrated by ALBERT E. STERNER. In ten volumes. Volumes I., II., III., IV. and V. now ready. $1.50 each, net.

New York Tribune: "At no time in the future is it probable that the labors of his present editors and publishers will be superseded."

New York Times: "Doubtless no other men in this country were better fitted for this arduous and delicate task than those who have, at length, undertaken it."

NEARLY READY

THE CARNATION SERIES

A collection of small 16mo books, bound in cloth, with a conventionalized carnation design. Price, $1.00 each.

Vol. I. The Gypsy Christ and Other Tales
By William Sharp.

Vol. II. The Sister of a Saint and Other Stories
By Grace Ellery Channing.

Vol. III. Black Spirits and White
A book of ghost stories. By Ralph Adams Cram.

Vol. IV. The Sin-Eater and Other Stories
By Fiona Macleod, author of "Pharais."

Vol. V. The Gods Give My Donkey Wings
By Angus Evan Abbott.

(OTHER VOLUMES TO FOLLOW.)

Digitized by Google

FOUR NEW ILLUSTRATED BOOKS

Unc' Edinburg

A plantation echo. By THOMAS NELSON PAGE. Illustrated by B. W. Clinedinst. Small folio. $1.50.

Another of Mr. Page's delightful Southern stories is here added to the group that already includes the beautiful illustrated editions of "Marse Chan," "Meh Lady," and "Polly." As in the case of its predecessors, "Unc' Edinburg" has been illustrated by an artist who has been selected for his peculiar fitness for the work.

A Bachelor's Christmas

And Other Stories. By ROBERT GRANT. Illustrated by C. D. Gibson, Irving R. Wiles, A. B. Wenzell, and C. Carlton. 12mo, $1.50.

Six of the best short stories that Mr. Grant ever wrote are contained in this new volume. They are marked by a very manly kind of sentiment, while two of the stories have an exceptional interest as viewing the matrim onial question from a new and original point of view. The volume is handsomely illustrated and bound, and forms a most attractive holiday book.

Constantinople

By F. MARION CRAWFORD. Illustrated by Edward L. Weeks. Square 12 mo, $1.50.

No living writer in English has wider knowledge of Constantinople from personal investigation than Mr. Crawford. His book is admirable alike for its picturesque descriptions and for the clear manner in which it summarizes information not accessible elsewhere. The illustrations are the work of the greatest American artist of oriental subjects, and were drawn directly from nature and expressly for Mr. Crawford's text.

College Girls

By ABBE CARTER GOODLOE. With 11 full-page illustrations by C. D. Gibson. 12mo, $1.25.

"The author knows the college girl—her hopes, plans, ambitions, her life—and has graphically portrayed her. The stories are all excellent in quality, and some of them are exceedingly bright. Tenderness, pathos, and humor, combine to give them rare attractiveness."—Boston Advertiser.

Charles Scribner's Sons, 153-157 Fifth Ave., N. Y.

Digitized by Google

NEW BOOKS

ECHOES OF THE PLAYHOUSE

Reminiscences of some of the past glories of the English Stage. By EDWARD ROBINS, JR. With 16 illustrations from contemporary prints, portraits, etc. 12mo, ornamental buckram cloth, $2.00.

This work will interest everyone who has made a study or amusement of English dramatic history. For all those who delight in such names as Garrick, Mrs. Clive, Colley Cibber, Mrs. Abington, Nell Gwynne, etc., etc., the work will be a source of lasting amusement

LITTLE JOURNEYS

To the Homes of Good Men and Great. By ELBERT HUBBARD, author of "No Enemy, but Himself," etc. Illustrated with twelve portraits, some of which are in photogravure. 16mo, printed on deckel-edge paper, gilt tops, $1 75.

THE MIDSUMMER OF ITALIAN ART

Containing an examination of the works of Fra Angelico, Michael Angelo, Leonardo da Vinci, Raphael, and Correggio. By FRANK PRESTON STEARNS, author of "The Life of Tintoretto," etc. $2.50.

FLY-LEAVES SERIES

Printed in dainty style on deckel-edge paper, full rough ooze calf, circuit edges, 16mo, each in box, $1.75.

1. Verses and Fly-Leaves. By CHARLES STUART CALVERTLY.—2. Novels by Eminent Hands. By WM. M. THACKERAY.—3. The Echo Club. By BAYARD TAYLOR. With a prologue by Richard Henry Stoddard.

SIR JOHN FALSTAFF

The trial of Sir John Falstaff, in which the fat Knight is permitted to attorney his own case. By A. M. F. RANDOLPH. Cloth, 12mo, pp. XVI and 295. $1.50

"It is very ingenious and entertaining—'an admirable piece of work.' One would think that the author, reporter of the Kansas Supreme Court, had been sitting up o' nights with the redoubtable and inimitable Jack, so deep has he dived into his soul and so thoroughly comprehended his 'antic disposition.' In great part the book is made up out of the Shakespearian element and language, and where it is not the reporter has expressed himself as Jack and his comrades assuredly would have done. . . . In Kansas was discovered the manuscript record of this novel trial so felicitously reported by Mr. Randolph."—The Green Bag, Boston.

"A most delightful book—a book that Shakespeare readers will want to read more than once."—Shakespeariana, New York.

"It is one of the brightest, most enjoyable, and adequate Shakesperian expositions we have seen for many a day."—Independent, New York.

Sent, mail prepaid, on receipt of price

G. P. Putnam's Sons, Publishers, 27 W. 23d St., New York

Digitized by Google

Messrs. E. A. Weeks and Company

Beg to announce that they have acquired the American book rights of W. CLARK RUSSELL'S new copyright Novel of the sea entitled . . . . . .

A Three Stranded Yarn

The Wreck of the Lady Emma

BY

W. CLARK RUSSELL

With a Cover Design by

CLAUDE FAYETTE BRAGDON

540 Pages, 12mo, $1.25

(*NEARLY READY.*)

PUBLISHED BY

E. A. WEEKS & COMPANY

CHICAGO

Digitized by Google

SOME NEW BOOKS

The Joneses and the Asterisks

A story in monologue. By Gerald Campbell. Illustrated by F. H Townsend. 12mo, cloth, gilt top, $1.25.

Select Conversations with an Uncle

By H. G. Wells. 12mo, cloth, gilt top, $1.25.

The Autobiography of a Boy

By G. S. Street. 12mo, silk cloth, $1.25. (Fifth Edition.)

Miniatures and Moods

By G. S. Street. 12mo, silk cloth. (Limited Edition.) Net, $1.50

Episodes

Terse tales of London Town. By G. S. Street. 16mo, oblong, cloth, gilt top, 75c.

For Sale by all Booksellers, or will be Sent Postpaid upon receipt of price by

The Merriam Company

PUBLISHERS and BOOKSELLERS....

67 Fifth Ave., - NEW YORK

Digitized by Google

FREDERICK KEPPEL & CO.

Paris, New York, and No. 1 Van Buren St., (Victoria Hotel,) Chicago

Invite an inspection of their Collection of

RARE ENGRAVINGS AND ETCHINGS . .

Both Ancient and Modern and Paintings in water color and pastel

A descriptive catalogue of 500 high class Etchings, their own exclusive publications, and with 50 illustrations, will be mailed on receipt of 10 cents in stamps.

Digitized by Google

W. SCOTT THURBER

210 Wabash Ave. - - CHICAGO

Sole Western Agent
for the Publications of

Boussod Valadon & Co
Successors of GOUPIL & CO., PARIS

Thos. Agenew & Sons, London
The Fine Art Society, London

A large Collection of High Class Modern Paintings....

XMAS SOUVENIRS

UNIQUE **ARTISTIC** **BEAUTIFUL**

Hugger Mugger — "O little h—— m—— man. Who are you? Tell me if you can! I am a Mandarin from Japan."

Loving Cup — Scene: An inn of olden time, Cup: A bit of real Doulton. "Drink deep of love this Xmas tide, My friend."

Kank-Ko — A slab of Maple, a real Chinese tea pot. "A cup of Tea doth bring good cheer."

The "St. George," "The Madonna," The "Kind Friend," The "Indian"—*all* are exclusive designs not to be had elsewhere.

O'BRIEN'S, 208 WABASH AVE., CHICAGO

Digitized by Google

"Unique in periodical literature."—San Francisco Chronicle.

LAND OF SUNSHINE

The Magazine of the Southwest. Edited by Chas. F. Lummis. Lavishly Illustrated. Monthly, $1.00 a Year

Among its contributors are Jessie Benton Frémont, Elizabeth B. Custer, Margaret Collier Graham, Joaquin Miller, T. S. Van Dyke, etc.

501-503 STINSON BUILDING, LOS ANGELES, CAL.

MRS. EARLE'S NEW BOOK

Colonial Dames and Goodwives

By ALICE MORSE EARLE, editor of the "Diary of a Boston School Girl of 1771. 1 vol. 12mo, $1.50.

This is another valuable sheaf from the field which Mrs. Earle has cultivated with great intelligence and admirable skill. It deals with characteristic features of Colonial times, especially those which relate to women. It is full of information and exceedingly interesting.

Sold by Booksellers. Sent, postpaid, by

HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN & CO., BOSTON

Diamonds,

other precious stones and Pearls. Their elegance and variety make them worthy of your careful inspection. It will certainly prove a pleasure—perhaps a profit.

We can conduct a mail order transaction to your entire satisfaction.

SPAULDING & CO.

(Incorporated)

Jewelers,

Cor State & Jackson Sts
CHICAGO

36 Ave de l'Opera
PARIS

Digitized by Google

The Love Letters of Mr. H. and Miss R.
Edited by Gilbert Burgess
STONE & KIMBALL, Chicago.

NEW ENGLAND PIANOS

The favorite Instruments of the Great American Public

Held in highest esteem by Professional and Amateur Musicians

Construction right. Prices right. Terms made right.

NEW ENGLAND PIANO CO.

262-264 Wabash Ave. Chicago.

BOSTON 200 Tremont St. | NEW YORK 98 Fifth Ave. | SAN FRANCISCO 26-28-30 O'Farrell St.

NEARLY 60,000 SOLD!

A good enough testimonial for shrewd buyers.
We furnish you standard goods at reasonable prices.
We guarantee legitimate values.
We sell you goods worthy the name PIANO.
We can interest you in a choice selection.

PEASE PIANO COMPANY,
316-322 W. 43rd St., New York.
248 Wabash Avenue, Chicago.

STERLING BICYCLES

Are ridden by fastidious folks, because they are

"BUILT LIKE A WATCH"

Particular attention given to the minutest details. The highest priced and highest grade wheels made.

Write for '95 calendar

Sterling Cycle Works
CHICAGO

Digitized by Google

WHITE STAR LINE United States and Royal Mail Steam sailing from NEW YORK AND LIV POOL every Wednesday, calling at Queenstown to land and emi passengers and mails.
MAJESTIC, 10,000 Tons. 582 Feet. 5 Days, 18 Hours, 8 Minutes.
TEUTONIC, 582 Feet. 10,000 Tons. 5 Days, 16 hours, 31 Minutes.
BRITANNIC, 7 Days, 6 Hours, 32 Minutes.
GERMANIC, 7 Days, 6 Hours, 2 Minutes.
ADRIATIC, 7 Days, 21 Hours.
For plans of Steamers, rates of passage, or any further information, ply to the Company's offices.
H. MAITLAND KERSEY, Gen'l Agt., 29 Broadway, N.
N. ANDERSON, Gen'l W'n Agt., 244 S. Clark St., Chicago, Ill.
Under Grand Pacific Hotel.

A. H. Andrews & Co, Chicago.

Typewriter Desk, Andrews Metal Chairs, woven wire seat and back that adjusts to any position. Indestructible and cheap, only $6.00. Office Desks, $15. up

DAYTON BICYCLE

MODEL 1896

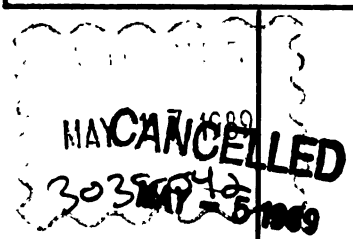
LARGE TUBING WILL BE THE THING NEXT YEAR.
Our line of wheels are all made of 1¼-inch tubing in main frame. Ladies and gents' models now ready for immediate delivery. Strictly high grade
Agents Wanted in Unoccupied Territory
Davis Sewing Machine Co., Manufacturers
340 WABASH AVENUE, Bet. Congress and Harrison

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

THE BORROWER WILL BE CHARGED AN OVERDUE FEE IF THIS BOOK IS NOT RETURNED TO THE LIBRARY ON OR BEFORE THE LAST DATE STAMPED BELOW. NON-RECEIPT OF OVERDUE NOTICES DOES NOT EXEMPT THE BORROWER FROM OVERDUE FEES.



Digitized by Google

2044 092 740 778

Digitized by Google